THE ARMS OF THE HOLYOKE FAMILY.

From the original, probably painted before 1750, now in the possession of Miss Mary W. Nichols of Danvers, Mass. These arms also appear on the seal attached to the will of Elizur Holyoke (1651-1711) of Boston.

THE
HOLYOKE DIARIES
1709 - 1856

REV. EDWARD HOLYOKE
Marblehead and Cambridge, 1709 - 1768

EDWARD AUGUSTUS HOLYOKE, M. D.
Cambridge, 1742 - 1747

JOHN HOLYOKE
Cambridge, 1748

MRS. MARY (VIAL) HOLYOKE
Salem, 1760 - 1800

MARGARET HOLYOKE
Salem, 1801 - 1823

MRS. SUSANNA (HOLYOKE) WARD
Salem, 1793 - 1856

With an Introduction and Annotations
by
GEORGE FRANCIS DOW

SALEM, MASS.
THE ESSEX INSTITUTE
1911

ILLUSTRATIONS.

Arms of the Holyoke Family . . . . . *Frontispiece*
Mrs. Mary (Elliot) Holyoke xiii
Rev. Edward Holyoke, age 26 years 1
Mrs. Elizabeth (Browne) Holyoke 3
Mrs. Mary (Whipple-Epes) Holyoke 7
Rev. Edward Holyoke, aged 60 years 11
Miss Judith Pickman 17
Rev. Edward Holyoke 25
Edward Augustus Holyoke, M. D., aged 42 years . . 31
Harvard College 39
Miss Mary Vial 47
Col. William Browne 51
The Brick Schoolhouse, Salem, in 1768 55
The Bowditch-Holyoke House, Salem 59
Capt. Richard Derby 61
The Benjamin Pickman House, Salem 65
Col. David Mason 75
Mrs. Mary (Vial) Holyoke, aged 33 years 77
Col. Benjamin Pickman (1708-1773) 81
Gen. Alexander Leslie 85
Jonathan Simpson 95
Elias Hasket Derby 99
Capt. John Derby 109
Judge Samuel Curwen 111
Court House, Salem, 1785 115
George Washington 121
Rev. William Bentley 127
William Biglow 137

Benjamin Pickman (1763-1843) 143
Maj. Joseph Sprague 149
Ship Margaret 153
The Elias Hasket Derby House, Salem 163
Edward Augustus Holyoke, M. D., aged 95 years . . 169
Mrs. Susanna (Holyoke) Ward 175
Joshua Ward, jr. 179
Andrew Nichols, M. D. 185

INTRODUCTION.

The following diaries of various members of the Holyoke family are contained in interleaved almanacs, the larger number of which have been preserved in their original condition. The entries generally are of a line-a-day character and are very concise. In the diaries of President Holyoke and his sons are daily meteorological records which it has not seemed best to include in the present volume, but nearly all of the other entries were deemed to be of sufficient interest and are here preserved. On the other hand, the diaries of Mrs. Mary (Vial) Holyoke and her daughters Margaret and Susanna are little more than a record of calls, guests at dinner, and attendance at meetings. Interspersed, however, are valuable memoranda of births, marriages and deaths, and not infrequently entries having historical significance and well worthy of preservation. The names of those moving in the immediate circle of the Holyoke family appear so frequently in the constant round of tea drinking and dining, it was imperative that the original record should be greatly condensed. Every few years, however, the entries of a few months are printed very nearly verbatim in order that the sequence of names may not be lost. The numerous informal references to relatives, found throughout the diaries, have made it necessary to include a genealogy of a few generations of the Holyoke family and also of branches of several closely related families.

The diary of President Holyoke, contained in sixty almanacs, was inherited by Mr. Andrew Nichols of Hathorne, Mass., and is now in his possession. Through his courtesy it is included in the present volume. Mr. Nichols and his sister Miss Mary W. Nichols, have been of great assistance in copying from the original, the larger part of the matter included in this volume and also in permitting the reproduction of family portraits.

The diaries of Edward Augustus Holyoke, M. D. and of his brother John are in the library of Harvard University, five of them having been presented by Joshua Ward of Salem. The leaves for the year 1747, separated from the printed pages of the almanac, have recently been given to the library by Mr. Frederick L. Gay of Brookline, who purchased them at the sale of the Matthew A. Stickney manuscripts. The diaries are here included through the courtesy of Mr. William C. Lane, the librarian.

The diaries of Mrs. Mary (Vial) Holyoke, and of her daughters Margaret and Elizabeth, were formerly in the possession of Mrs.

Joshua Ward of Salem. About fifty-five years ago they passed into the hands of the late Matthew A. Stickney of Salem, and at the sale of his library in 1907 at Libbie's auction rooms in Boston, were purchased by Senator George Peabody Wetmore of Rhode Island, who is of Salem ancestry. The publication of the present volume is made possible through his courtesy and substantial assistance. At some time before the diaries were sold, Mr. Stickney had carefully removed the sheets of manuscript from between the printed leaves of the almanacs and, placing them in the original covers, had stitched them together again. The almanacs no doubt were dispersed at the sale of his printed books. Mrs. Holyoke's daughter Elizabeth died at the age of eighteen years. Only two of her almanac-diaries are included in the collection purchased by Senator Wetmore, and such few entries as have been used will be found enclosed within brackets.

Mrs. Holyoke's daughter Susanna, married Joshua Ward of Salem. She, too, kept an almanac-diary and the collection of annual volumes covering the period from 1793 to 1830 is now in the possession of her grandson, Mr. Robert Osgood of Salem, who in turn has greatly aided the preparation of this volume by defraying the cost of considerable copying and also by supplying illustrative material. Mrs. Ward's diaries from 1831 to 1856 are now in the possession of Mr. Andrew Nichols.

Rev. Edward Holyoke came from an ancient and respectable family whose ancestral lines have been traced to Tamworth, in Warwickshire, England. The first of the name to come to New England was Edward, who arrived in 1638 and settled at Lynn. His son Elizur removed to Springfield, where he became one of the most distinguished inhabitants of the place. His son Elizur came to Boston and engaged in business and here his son Edward was born in 1689. The rudiments of his education were received at the North Grammar school in Boston and in 1705 he was graduated from Harvard College. In 1712 he was chosen a Tutor in the College and in 1713 he became a Fellow of the Corporation. Having prepared himself for the ministry, in 1714 he went to Marblehead and became a candidate as colleague pastor to their aged minister, the Rev. Samuel Cheever. Rev. John Barnard of Boston was also a candidate and received the vote of the church, but as the friends of Mr. Holyoke were unwilling to yield there was a controversy that finally ended in the organizing of the Second Congregational church and the calling of Mr. Holyoke as their pastor. He took up his residence in Marblehead in February, 1716 and was ordained on the 25th of April following. "As the smiles of Providence were seen in the temperateness of the day," says the record, "so the solemnity was countenanced with the presence of several councillors, many ministers and a vast assembly of people from all parts."

A few years before, the Marblehead schoolmaster, Josiah Cotton, described the township "as not much bigger than a large farm, and very rocky, so they are forc't to get their living out of the sea, not having room to confound the fisherman with the husbandman, and so spoil both as they do in some places. It has a very good Harbour which they improve to the best advantage for Fishing both Summer and Winter." Here Mr. Holyoke continued to officiate with acceptance to his congregation and to the community for twenty-one years, and here he married his first wife, Elizabeth Browne, the daughter of a prominent merchant of the town.

Upon the death of President Wadsworth of Harvard College, in 1737, the attention of the corporation was directed to Mr. Holyoke by the Rev. John Barnard, pastor of the First Church in Marblehead, who had defeated Mr. Holyoke in 1715 in the choice of colleague pastor. Dr. Eliot records that Father Barnard even went to Governor Belcher and asked why the corporation continued to chose one Boston minister after another to the neglect of the man most qualified to fill the chair — "his worthy brother, Holyoke." On May 30, 1737, the corporation unanimously elected Rev. Edward Holyoke and upon his acceptance, the General Court voted to pay his church in Marblehead, the sum of £140, to encourage the settlement of a new minister. His induction took place on Sept. 28th following. But this was not accomplished without strong opposition from his congregation and several meetings were held before they gave their consent and at the last meeting Father Barnard prayed long and earnestly that the people might be reconciled to part with their pastor. The prayer had the desired effect, and when some of the people were afterwards asked why they consented to part with so valuable a man, the quaint reply was: "Old Barnard prayed him away." In Father Barnard's autobiography (Mass. Hist. Coll. 3d series, Vol. V, p. 220) is preserved a vivid picture of Mr. Holyoke's training and qualifications for the Presidential chair, emphasis being laid upon his "orthodox Calvinism," a prime requisite at that time.

Harvard College at that time had about one hundred students who were instructed by the President and four tutors, and over the destinies of this institution, President Holyoke presided with care and acceptability for thirty-two years. He became somewhat involved in the controversy over Rev. George Whitefield, more particularly in defense of the College against animadversions of Whitefield, but acquited himself with dignity and repute. President Holyoke retained his mental faculties and strength of body until he was far advanced in life and died June 1, 1769 in the eightieth year of his age. He was especially distinguished as a mathematician and classical scholar. A contemporary has described him as being of "fine commanding presence and united great dignity with great urbanity in his manners. In conversation, as

well as in public discourse, he spoke with fluency and appropriateness, and yet without any appearance of ostentation. In the government of the college he was mild, but yet firm and efficient and in the whole admirably qualified to be its head."

President Holyoke's eldest son was Edward Augustus, who was born in Marblehead in 1728 and died in Salem, aged one hundred years. He was graduated at Harvard College in 1746 and after studying medicine with Doctor Berry of Ipswich, he settled in Salem in 1749 and became an eminent physician. His practice covered the remarkable period of eighty years and his charge books, recording the first professional call and the last fee collected, are now preserved by the Essex Institute. "He possessed much vivacity of disposition accompanied with great agility of body and when at college was remarkable for his feats of activity." He was a good scholar and found much pleasure in the physical sciences, particularly astronomy. Meteorology and astronomy seem to have had peculiar attractions to the members of the Holyoke family. In all of the diaries that have been preserved a more or less careful record of the weather and temperature is to be found together with the appearance of comets, remarkable displays of the aurora borealis, the occurrence of eclipses, etc. President Holyoke published an almanac for the year and his son, the Doctor, made accurate observations in 1769, of the transit of Venus over the sun's disk and in 1782, of the transit of Mercury. He also made calculations of eclipses of the sun and moon covering a long period, which have proved to be very exact.

Following the custom of the physicians of his time, Dr. Holyoke received pupils during nearly the entire period of his active practice and some of the most distinguished physicians of New England were educated under his care. The total number was thirty-five, among whom were James Jackson of Boston, Nathaniel Bradstreet of Newburyport, and B. Lynde Oliver, J. D. Treadwell, and Abiel Pearson of Salem.

Dr. Holyoke was very attentive to his medical practice and seldom went away from Salem for longer than a day or two. His charge books show an average of eleven professional visits a day for a period of seventy-five years. At one time in his practice he could say there was not a house in Salem in which he had not visited professionally. Greatly respected and esteemed by his fellow citizens, his name was sought for in connection with every undertaking for the welfare of the community, as a sort of passport to the confidence of the public.

Coming from an excellent family, and one prominent in the Province, it is natural that his intimate friends and connections before the Revolution, should be attached to the established order of things and favor the royal cause. While he believed that his country was destined to be independent, yet it was a very trying

time for him when the larger number of his immediate associates felt compelled to abandon their homes and friends. All the while he kept steadily at work and no doubt the benevolent character of his duties preserved him from insult or harm. It does not appear that his practice was ever injured in any way by the unpopularity of his opinions.

Dr. Holyoke was one of the founders of the Massachusetts Medical Society and its first President. He also was one of the original members of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences and was at one time its President. He was President of the Salem Athenaeum from its organization in 1810 until the day of his death, President of the Essex Historical Society, the Institution for Savings, the Salem Dispensary, and always manifested great interest in everything that concerned the public welfare.

On his one hundredth birthday his medical friends of Salem and Boston united in tendering to him a public dinner at which he appeared in perfect health and took part in the hilarity of the occasion with evident zest. He was dressed in his usual studied neatness, with powdered wig and just enough of the antiquated fashion in his attire and manner to show him to be typical of the old school of gentlemen. It was, however, the last lighting up of the spark of life and within a month he began to feel the approach of the disease which ended his life, March 31, 1829, at the age of one hundred years and eight months, lacking one day.

THE HOLYOKE FAMILY.

1. Elizur Holyoke, son of Capt. Elizur and Mary (Pynchon) Holyoke, was born Oct. 13, 1651, at Springfield, Mass. His father removed from Lynn and settled at Springfield about 1640 and became one of the most distinguished inhabitants of the place. He was recorder of all the courts, captain of the military company, and frequently a representative to the General Court. His son Elizur removed to Boston, where he learned the trade of brazier and engaged in business on his own account, becoming a wealthy and influential man and one of the founders of the Old South Church. He married, Jan. 2, 1677, Mary, daughter of Jacob Elliot of Boston. He died Aug. 11, 1711, and she died Feb. 2, 1721.

Children of Elizur and Mary (Elliot) Holyoke:

2. Elizur, b. Mar. 28, 1679; d. Feb., 1701.
3. Edward, b. Sept. 30, 1680; d. Nov. 30, 1680.
4. Mary, b. Sept. 1, 1681; m. Sept. 17, 1713, William Arnold of Boston. He d. July 6, 1727, and she d. Dec. 17, 1750, without issue.
5. John, b. Feb. 10, 1683; m. Jan. 9, 1727, Joanna Walker. The family have a record that he m. a Mrs. Green of Cambridge and d. Dec. 1, 1759, without issue.
6. Hannah, b. Oct. 12, 1685; d. Sept. 4, 1686.
7. Hannah, b. Feb. 15, 1686; m. 1st, Jan. 27, 1720, Capt. John Charnock, merchant, of Boston; m. 2d, Nov. 6, 1727, Col. Theophilus Burrill of Lynn, representative and councillor. He d. July 5, 1737, and she d. Nov. 19, 1764. Had: William, b. Feb. 15, 1722, and d. June 23, 1740. No issue by the second marriage.
8. Edward (twin), b. June 26, 1689.
9. Samuel (twin), b. June 26, 1689; d. March, 1692, drowned.
10. Samuel, b. Mar. 21, 1694.
11. Sarah, b. Feb. 2, 1695; m. Apr. 3, 1723, John Elliot, son of Joseph Elliot, a bookseller of Boston. She d. Sept. 6, 1755. He d. Nov. 14, 1771.
12. Jacob, b. Nov. 6, 1697.

8. Edward Holyoke, born June 26, 1689, was graduated at Harvard College in 1705; chosen tutor in 1712 and a fellow of the corporation the next year. In 1714 he became a candidate as colleague pastor of the Rev. Samuel Cheever of Marblehead, but a

MRS. MARY (ELLIOT) HOLYOKE.

1655-1721.

The mother of President Holyoke. From the portrait now in the possession of Andrew Nichols.

majority of the church favored another candidate, and the minority withdrew and formed a second church, over which Mr. Holyoke was invited to become pastor. He was ordained April 25, 1716. There he remained until 1737, when he was chosen President of Harvard College, which office he held until his death, on June 1, 1769. He married, first, Aug. 8, 1717, Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. John and Elizabeth (Legg) Browne* of Marblehead. She died Aug. 15, 1719, aged 28 years, and he married, second, Nov. 9, 1725, Margaret, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Rogers) Appleton† of Ipswich. She died June 25, 1740, and he married, third, March 17, 1742, Mary (Whipple), widow of Hon. Symonds Epes‡ of Ipswich. She died Mar. 20, 1790, aged 92 years. He died June 1, 1769.

Children of Edward and Elizabeth:

13. Elizabeth, b. June 22, 1718; d. July 1, 1718.
14. Elizabeth, b. May 31, 1719; d. Jan. 1, 1720-21.

Children of Edward and Margaret:

15. Margaret, b. Sept. 22, 1726; m. Aug. 9, 1750, John Mascarene, comptroller of the King's customs at Salem. He d. Sept. 24, 1779, and she d. Dec. 21, 1792, in Boston. Had: (1) Elizabeth, b. May 12, 1751, d. May 22, 1783; (2) Joanna, b. June 15, 1756, d. Sept. 24, 1756; (3) a son, Nov. 23, 1758; (4) Peggy, d. Oct. 9, 1760; (5) John, b. July 24, 1766.
16. Edward Augustus, b. Aug. 1, 1728.

*Capt. John Browne, son of Giles, came from Exeter, England, to Marblehead, and m. May 28, 1686, Elizabeth Legg. He was a merchant and d. May 7, 1707, aged 47 years, leaving an estate of £1342.11.9. His wife continued to carry on his store and was known as "Madam Browne." She was alive in 1724. Had: (1) Deborah, bp. Apr. 15, 1688; m. Mar. 28, 1711, John Oulton, merchant, of Boston; d. July 14, 1732. (2) John, bp. Jan. 19, 1689-90; d. Feb. 17, 1702-3. (3) Elizabeth, bp. Feb. 21, 1691-2; m. Aug. 8, 1717, Rev. Edward Holyoke, minister at Marblehead, and d. Aug. 15, 1719. (4) Mary, bp. Oct 29, 1693, m. Jan. 4, 1712-13, Stephen Minott, jr., merchant of Boston; d. Dec. 25, 1768. (5) Legg, bp. Jan. 26, 1695-6; d. Mar., 1695-6. (6) Giles, bp. Jan. 31, 1696-7; d. Dec. 21, 1707. (7) Jane, bp. Feb. 19, 1698-9; m. Apr. 7, 1720, John Legg, merchant of Boston; d. Sept. 16, 1726. (8) Ann, bp. Feb. 19, 1700-1; d. Jan. 6, 1719. (9) Hannah, bp. Feb. 14, 1702-3; m. July 30, 1727, Capt. David LeGallais; d. Feb. 7, 1750-1. (10) Sarah, bp. Apr. 16, 1704.

†Hon. John Appleton, son of Capt. John and Priscilla (Glover) Appleton, was b. in Ipswich Oct. 17, 1652, where he afterwards lived and became a merchant, representative, member of the council, judge of probate, colonel in the militia, clerk of courts, and chief justice of the Inferior Court of Common Pleas. He m., Nov. 23, 1681, Elizabeth Rogers, daughter of President Rogers of Harvard College. He d. Sept. 11, 1739, and she d. Mar. 12, 1754. Had: (1) Elizabeth, b. Apr. 23, 1682, m. July 26, 1704, Rev. Jabez Fitch of Portsmouth, d. Oct. 18, 1765; (2) John, b. Nov. 23, 1683, d. Sept. 23, 1699, at Cambridge; (3) William, b. Oct. 15, 1686, d. July 10, 1689; (4) Daniel, b. Aug. 17, 1688, d. Oct. 7, 1689; (5) Daniel, b. Aug. 8, 1692, m. June 8, 1715, Elizabeth Berry of Cambridge, judge of Court of Sessions, d. Aug. 17, 1762; (6) Nathaniel, b. Dec. 9, 1693, m. June 25, 1719, Margaret Gibbs of Watertown, minister at Cambridge, she d. Jan. 17, 1771, he d. Feb. 9, 1784; (7) Priscilla, b. Jan. 3, 1697, m. June 28, 1722, Rev. Robert Ward of Wenham, d. July 22, 1724; (8) Margaret, b. Mar. 19, 1701, m. Nov. 9, 1725, Rev. Edward Holyoke of Marblehead, d. June 25, 1740; (9) John, b. Aug. 18, 1704, d. Sept. 13, 1705.

‡Maj. Symonds Epes, born about 1662, was the son of Capt. Daniel Epes of Ipswich. He was justice of the Court of Sessions and member of the Council. He married for his second wife, when she was 16 years old (int. Mar. 26, 1715), Mary, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Symonds) Whipple of Ipswich. After his death, Aug. 30. 1741, she m., 2d, Mar. 17, 1741-2, Rev. Edward Holyoke, President of Harvard College. Maj. Symonds and Mary Epes had: (1) Mary, b. July 7, 1724, d. July 24, 1724; (2) Mary, b. Oct. 5, 1725, d. Jan. 3, 1730; (3) Symonds, b. Nov. 13, 1729, d. Sept. 18, 1730; (4) Samuel, b. Mar. 27, 1734, d. June 30, 1760, at Cambridge; (5) Elizabeth, b. Feb. 20, 1736, d. Feb. 16, 1759.

17. Mary, b. Apr. 30, 1730; d. Oct. 1, 1741.
18. Elizabeth ("Betsey"), b. Apr. 25, 1732; m. Oct. 25, 1763, William Kneeland, M. D., of Cambridge (Harvard, 1751), for several years President of the Mass. Medical Soc. He d. Nov. 2, 1788, and she d. Sept. 15, 1821. Had: (1) Lydia, b. July 15, 1768; d. unm. abt. July, 1837; (2) Elizabeth Holyoke, bp. May 13, 1770; d. umn., Dec. 23, 1826; (3) Mary, b. March, 1773; m. Levi Hedges.
19. John, b. Feb. 18, 1734; d. unm. Dec. 30, 1753 (Harvard, 1751).
20. Anna ("Nancy"), b. Nov. 26, 1735; m. Dec. 9, 1762, Samuel Cutts, merchant, of Portsmouth, N. H. He d. May 29, 1801, and she d. Mar. 28, 1812. Had: (1) Edward, b. Sept. 28, 1763; m. April, 1796, Mary Carter; d. Sept. 20, 1824; (2) Eliza Eppes, b. May 6, 1765, m. May 1, 1788, Nathaniel Carter, jr., d. June, 1857; (3) Samuel, b. Sept. 27, 1766, d. unm., Dec., 1797; (4) Anna Holyoke, b. Nov. 7, 1767, d. unm. Aug. 30, 1788; (5) Charles, b. Jan. 30, 1769, m. ——, 1812, Lucy H. Southall, d. Jan., 1846; (6), George, b. Mar. 16, 1771, d. unm. Dec., 1824; (7) Priscilla, b. May 24, 1773, m. Sept. 3, 1808, Joseph Storer, d. Feb., 19, 1860; (8) Sidney, b. June 17, 1775, d. unm., Feb. 26, 1792; (9) Hampden, b. Mar. 7, 1777, d. unm., Jan. 29, 1802.
21. William, b. 1737; d. June 25, 1740.
22. Priscilla, b. July 29, 1739; m. July 17, 1780, Rev. Eliphalet Pearson, first Principal of Phillips Academy in Andover, and Professor of Hebrew at Harvard College, 1786-1806. She d. Mar. 29, 1782 at Andover, and he m. 2d, Sept. 29, 1785, Sarah Broomfield of Harvard, Mass. He d. Sept. 12, 1826 at Greenland, N. H. Had by 1st m: (1) Mary Holyoke, b. Mar. 6, 1782, m. Jan. 5, 1814, Rev. Ephraim Abbot of Greenland, N. H., d. July 15, 1829.

Children of Edward and Mary:

23. Mary, b. Dec. 12, 1742; d. Nov. 13, 1753.

10. Samuel Holyoke born in Boston Mar. 21, 1693, married [Oct. 20, 1724, Edward Holyoke Diary; Jan. 14, 1724, Boston Rds.], Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph Bridgham of Boston. He died Mar. 16, 1768, and she died May 21, 1770.

Children of Samuel and Elizabeth:

24. Elizabeth, b. July 25, 1725; d. Nov., 1725.
25. Samuel, b. Sept. 25, 1726; d. 1751, Bath, North Carolina.
26. Mercy, b. Feb. 7, 1727-8; d. Apr., 1728.
27. Elizur, b. May 11, 1731.
28. John, b. Aug. 26, 1733; d. Oct., 1733.
29. A son, b. Oct. 17, 1734; d. Oct. 20, 1734.
30. Hannah, b. Oct. 18, 1736; d. Jan. 23, 1737.
31. Mary, b. Sept., 1738; d. May 20, 1739.
32. John, b. Nov., 1739; d. Dec. 24, 1740.

12. Jacob Holyoke born in Boston, Nov. 6, 1697, married Aug. 13, 1730, Susannah, daughter of Capt. Edward and Sarah Martyn of Boston. He died Sept. 19, 1768 and she died July, 1784.

Children of Jacob and Susannah:

33. Jacob, b. June 26, 1731; d. June, 1747, in Jamaica.
34. Edward, b. Dec. 21, 1733; d. Nov. 29, 1805.
35. Sarah, b. Sept. 28, 1735; m. (int. Mar. 20, 1762), John Skinner of Boston. She d. Mar., 1806; he d. 1813.
35a. Mary, b. Jan. 26, 1737; d. young.
36. Elizur, b. Sept. 25, 1739.
37. Mary, b. July 3, 1741; m. July 11, 1769, James Sherman, silversmith, of Boston; she d. Feb., 1809.
38. John, b. Aug. 27, 1743; said to have been one of "the tea party"; removed to Orrington, Me. about 1777 and was a cooper by trade; m. Dec. 13, 1768, Elizabeth, dau. Joseph and Mary (Farmer) Treat. He d. Apr. 21, 1807 and she d. Dec. 4, 1830. Had: (1) John; (2) Caleb Hopkins; (3) Polly; (4) Edward; (5) Elizabeth; (6) Jacob; (7) Sarah; (8) William; (9) Robert Treat; (10) Richard.
39. Richard, d. Aug. 3, 1769.

16. Edward Augustus Holyoke, M. D., born Aug. 1, 1728, Harvard, 1746, practiced medicine in Salem for eighty years; first President Massachusetts Medical Society and first person on whom the degree of M. D. was conferred by Harvard College. Married, first, June 1, 1755, in Salem, Judith, daughter of Benjamin Pickman. She died Nov. 19, 1756, and he married, second, Nov. 22, 1759, Mary, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Simpson) Vial* of Boston. She was born Dec. 19, 1737 and died Apr. 15, 1802. He died March 31, 1829.

Children of Edward Augustus and Judith:

40. Judith, Oct., 1756; d. Dec. 4, 1756.

*Nathaniel Vial, shopkeeper of Boston, m. May 20, 1735, Mary, daughter of Jonathan† and Mary (Baker) Simpson of Boston. He d. in 1752 (will probated July 21, 1752). His widow m. 2nd. (int. Aug. 23, 1753), Rev. Samuel Porter of Sherburne. Had: Mary, b. Dec. 19, 1737, m. Nov. 22, 1759, Edward Augustus Holyoke, M. D. and d. Apr. 15, 1802. She was named in her father's will as his "only child."

†Jonathan Simpson of Boston, was the son of Jonathan and Wait (Clap) Simpson of Charlestown. He was b. (bp. Mar. 1, 1685) and m. 1st. Apr. 10, 1707, Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary Baker; m. 2d Esther Wheeler. He was "a noted shop keeper" of Boston and deacon of the Old South Church for thirty years. He d. Feb. 18, 1763. Had: (1) Jonathan, b. Feb. 24, 1707-8, d. young; (2) John, b. July 9, 1710, m. Sept. 29, 1741, Hannah Davis. He d. in 1764 while on a voyage to Lisbon. They had (a) Jonathan a loyalist, who was commissary to the British Army at Charlestown, S. C. and returned to Boston and d. in 1834, (b) Mary, m. Aug. 27, 1767, John, son of Joshua Winslow; (3) Jonathan, b. Oct. 30, 1712, Boston Rds.; Oct. 19, 1711, Bible Rd., m. Feb. 1, 1754, Margaret Lechmore. He was a merchant of Boston and a loyalist who d. Sept. 19, 1795 at Bristol, Eng., leaving no children; (4) Mary, b. Oct. 8, 1714, m. 1st. May 20, 1735, Nathaniel Vial, m. 2d. (int. Aug. 23, 1753), Rev. Samuel Porter of Sherburne; (5) Anne, b. June 12, 1718, m. Sept. 27, 1750, Nathaniel Glover who d. May 26, 1773; (6) Susanna, b. Sept. 30, 1720. (A Susanna Simpson, m. July 29, 1756, in Boston, James Morris.)

Children of Edward Augustus and Mary:

41. Mary ("Polly"), b. Sept. 14, 1760; d. Jan. 13, 1764.
42. Margaret ("Peggy"), b. Mar. 4, 1763; d. unm. Jan. 25, 1825.
43. Mary ("Polly"), b. Jan. 9, 1765; d. Oct. 31, 1765.
44. Edward Augustus, b. Aug. 12, 1766; d. Nov. 3, 1766.
45. Mary ("Polly"), b. Sept. 5, 1767; d. Sept. 9, 1767.
46. Anna ("Nancy"), b. Oct. 12, 1768; d. Oct. 31, 1768.
47. Edward, b. May 17, 1770; d. May 21, 1770.
48. Elizabeth ("Betsy"), b. Sept. 11, 1771; d. Mar. 26, 1789.
49. Judith, b. Jan. 20, 1774.
50. Henrietta, b. Dec. 5, 1776; d. Dec. 27, 1776.
51. Susanna, b. Apr. 21, 1779.
52. Edward Augustus, b. Mar. 8, 1782; d. Oct., 1782.

27. Rev. Elizur Holyoke born May 11, 1731, Harvard, 1750, was ordained at Boxford, Mass., Jan. 31, 1759, where he remained until his death Mar. 31, 1806. He married Nov. 13, 1760, Hannah, daughter of Rev. Oliver Peabody of Natick. She died Dec. 20, 1808 in Boxford.

Children of Rev. Elizur and Hannah:

53. Samuel, b. Aug. 5, 1761; d. Aug. 18, 1761.
54. Samuel, b. Oct. 15, 1762; d. unm. Feb. 22, 1820, at Concord, N. H. Harvard, 1789; distinguished composer of music.
55. Elizur, b. Nov. 18, 1764; d. unm. Sept. 25, 1834.
56. Elizabeth, b. May 28, 1767; d. Aug. 2, 1767.
57. Oliver Peabody, b. Apr. 4, 1769; m. Elizabeth Bourne. He d. Feb., 1810, and she was drowned Oct. 9, 1810, in Havana harbor.
58. Edward, b. Jan. 15, 1772; d. unm. July 1, 1846. Farmer.
59. Hannah, b. Oct. 16, 1774; d. unm. in Boxford.
60. Charles, Nov. 11, 1781; d. 1784.

36. Elizur Holyoke born Sept. 25, 1739, settled in Marlborough, Mass. and married Feb. 15, 1775, Sarah, daughter of Silas and Elizabeth Yates. He marched to Cambridge on the 19th of April, 1775 and afterwards entered the regular service. He died Sept. 4, 1794, and she died Apr. 14, 1830.

Children of Elizur and Sarah:

61. Lydia, b. Feb. 22, 1775.
62. Richard, b. Jan. 8, 1777. Removed to St. Albans, Vt.
63. William, b. Feb. 23, 1779; m. Apr. 8, 1805, Rebecca Howe of Sudbury. He was Captain in the militia. 7 children.
64. Mary, b. Mar. 13, 1781; d. unm. Aug. 17, 1834.
65. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 18, 1783.
66. Sarah Skinner, b. Feb. 13, 1785; m. —— Moore.
67. Susanna, b. Mar. 7, 1787.

68. Martin, b. Aug. 10, 1789; d. Feb. 8, 1796.
69. Jacob, b. Dec. 4, 1791; m. May 13, 1823, Lydia Howe; 7 children. He d. Nov. 7, 1853.
70. Elizur, b. Jan. 26, 1794; m. Apr. 1, 1824, Martha Howe.

49. Judith Holyoke born Jan. 20, 1774 in Salem, married in Boston, Oct. 29, 1795, William Turner, a dancing master, of Boston. They lived in Boston and Salem. He died April, 1828, and she died Feb. 5, 1841.

Children of William and Judith Turner, all born in Boston:

71. Edward Augustus, b. July 12, 1796; m. Oct. 18, 1826, Maria Osgood of Andover. Physician; changed his name to Holyoke and practiced in Salem and Syracuse, N. Y. He d. Dec. 17, 1855 at Syracuse. Had: (1) Edward Augustus, b. Aug. 19, 1827; (2) Charles, b. Apr. 24, 1829; (3) Frank, b. May 12, 1831; (4) George Osgood; (5) Maria, b. Nov. 21, 1835; (6) William.
72. William Henry, b. Aug. 31, 1798; removed to Maine and d. Aug. 17, 1868.
73. Samuel (twin), b. July 22, 1800; d. young.
74. Charles (twin), b. July 22, 1800; d. Apr. 6, 1802.
75. Margaret Holyoke, b. Oct. 1, 1802; d. unm. Dec. 18, 1860, in Salem.
76. Samuel Epes, b. Dec. 8, 1809; removed to Baltimore and d. June 17, 1875.
77. Nathaniel Vial, b. May 27, 1811; d. May 30, 1811.
78. Judith Pickman, b. Nov. 29, 1813; d. Mar. 12, 1814.

51. Susanna Holyoke born April 21, 1779 in Salem, married Aug. 7, 1799, Joshua, son of Capt. Joshua Ward. He was born May 11, 1776 and died Sept. 8, 1840. She died Feb. 5, 1860.

Children of Joshua and Susanna Ward:

79. Mary Holyoke, b. May 2, 1800; m. Oct. 3, 1833, Andrew Nichols, M.D. of Danvers. He d. Mar. 30, 1853 and she d. Apr. 15, 1880. Had: (1) Mary Augusta, b. Sept. 20, 1836, d. Nov. 7, 1836; (2) Andrew, b. Sept. 17, 1837; m. Sept. 5, 1861, Elizabeth Perkins Stanley and had (a) Andrew, b. June 10, 1862, d. Dec. 12, 1897, m. Nov. 23, 1886, Mary Ann Bill, who d. Dec. 24, 1910. They had: Annie Bowlman, Andrew, Marion Bill; (b) Elizabeth Hunt, b. May 1, 1864, d. Feb. 5, 1873; (c) John Holyoke, b. April 9, 1866, physician, m. Oct. 2, 1902, Oda Howe; (d) Joshua Ward, b. Feb. 26, 1868; m. Oct. 20, 1903, Clara Louise Ballou and had: John Ballou, Florence Ballou; (e) Mary Elliot, b. Nov. 30, 1869; (f) William Stanley, b. May 4, 1872, clergyman, m. Jan. 8, 1902, Nellie E. Johnson, and had Edward Holyoke; (g) Nellie Chapman, b. Aug. 6, 1874, m. Apr. 22, 1903, Charles H. Preston, and had Ruth Stuart, Charles Putnam, Stanley Nichols; (h) Margaret Appleton, b. Aug. 29, 1878; (3) John Joseph, b. Oct. 26, 1839, d. Apr. 11,

1840; (4) Mary Ward, b. Jan. 14, 1842; (5) John Holyoke, b. May 8, 1843, d. Aug. 12, 1844.

80. Mehitable, b. Feb. 14, 1802.

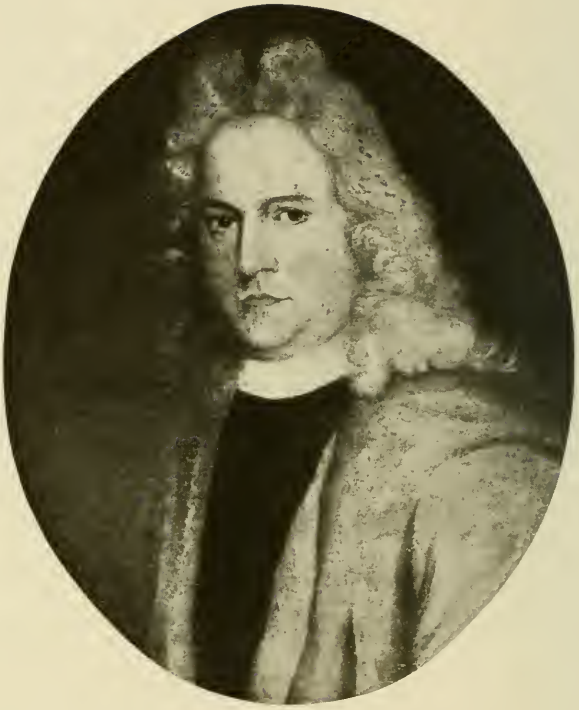
81. Elizabeth Holyoke, b. Jan. 14, 1804; d. unm. Feb. 15, 1851.

82. Joshua, b. Apr. 8, 1806; d. June 2, 1808.

83. Joshua Holyoke, b. July 8, 1808; Harvard, 1829; judge of Court of Common Pleas; d. unm., June 5, 1848.

84. A son, b. and d. May 28, 1811.

85. Susanna (baptized by this name but always known as "Susan"), b. July 19, 1813; m. June 19, 1838, Charles Osgood, portrait painter. She d. May 24, 1844 and he m. 2d, Feb. 28, 1854, Sarah Elizabeth Cook. She d. Mar. 4, 1890, and he d. Dec. 26, 1890. Had: (1) Charles Stuart, b. Mar. 13, 1839; d. Aug. 20, 1897; m. May 23, 1867, Elizabeth W. Batchelder, and had (a) Elizabeth Stuart, b. June 29, 1868; (b) Robert Ward, b. July 6, 1870; m. Dec. 9, 1896, A. Laura Pitman and had Stuart, Robert Ward, Elizabeth Frances; (c) Charles Stuart, Apr. 25, 1872; (d) Henry, b. Jan. 26, 1874; (e) Philip Holyoke, b. July 29, 1875; d. June 5, 1884; (f) Edward Holyoke, b. Jan. 31, 1882; (2) Susan Holyoke, b. July 13, 1840; d. July 30, 1841; (3) Robert, b. Oct. 17, 1841; (4) Susan Ward, b. May 10, 1844. By 2d m. had: (5) Nathan Cook, b. Aug. 24, 1857; m. Sept. 22, 1886, Eliza E. Stevens, and had (a) Katherine, b. June 5, 1887; (6) Albert Edward, b. Jan. 6, 1860; d. March 20, 1908.



REV. EDWARD HOLYOKE.

1689-1769

Painted in 1715 while he was a tutor at Harvard College. From the original now owned by Andrew Nichols.

DIARY OF

REV. EDWARD HOLYOKE.

1709-1768.

Apr. 25, 1709. Cousin Russell* died.

Aug. 2. 5 Mohauhks at Maj. Pynchin's.†

8. 2 men killed at Quaboag.

Mar. 31, 1710. Madam Oliver was interred.‡

July 15. Boston alarmed with five or six ships y^{t} came to Carry an Expedition to Port Royal.

22. 6 men killed at Quoboag.

Sept. 18. The Fleet set sail for Port Royale.

Oct. 28. The Generall [Nicholson] arrived from Annapolis Royale & was Saluted by ye Castle & the Forts in town.

Dec. 4. My Watch has gained in 48 hours 1′ 43″.

Aug. 11, 1711. My Father died at 1.30 & was buried on the 14th.

Oct. 2. About 6.30 evening Fire began in Middle of Boston which consumed the Town House, the Old Meeting House and about 75 other Houses.

Feb. 6, 1712. My Uncle J[ohn] Holyoke died.

13. This day the Mast Fleet set sail for London.

Apr. 28. Was chosen a Fellow of the House§ at a meeting of the Corporation in the Library.

Oct. 26. In prayer time after Meeting there broke out a fire in the northernmost part of the New College in the Second Story, which would have liked to consume the house.

Feb. 11, 1713. Rev. Aaron Porter was Ordained at Medford.

28. Rev. Mr. S. Whiting died, Billerica.

May 18. Thomas Brattle, Esq., died.

Sept. 17. This day my Elder Sister was married.

*This name may be *Powell*. His uncle, James Russell of Charlestown, died Apr. 28, 1709.

†They were then on their way to England. See Mass. Hist. Colls., 5th series, vol. VI, p. 261.

‡Mrs. Mary, widow of Dr. James Oliver and daughter of Samuel Bradstreet.

§By the Harvard College charter of 1650, tutors were appointed "fellows of the College or House."

23. Went to Salem to the Ordination of Mr. B. Prescott.*
Oct. 31, 1715. Capt. Thomas Oliver died.
Feb. 11, 1716. Came to Marblehead to live.
Apr. 25. I was Ordained here.†
Jan. 24, 1717. Richard Rowland & Co. lost.‡
Feb. 14. Rev. Mr. E[benezer] Pemberton died.
15. Rev. Mr. W[illiam] Brattle died.
Aug. 8. I was married.§
June 22, 1718. Elizabeth Holyoke born, 5 hour, 31 m. morning.
July 1. Elizabeth Holyoke died, 9 h. 30 m. morning.
Dec. 19. First dwelt in my own house.‖
Jan. 6, 1719. Sister Ann Brown died.
May 31. 8 h. 55 m., Elizabeth Holyoke born.
Aug. 15. 11 h. 32 m. P. M., My wife died.
Jan. 1, 1721. Died my dear babe, Elizabeth Holyoke, at 12. 23 P. M.
Feb. 2. My mother died at 2. 30.
May 3, 1724. President Leveritt died.¶
29. Rev. Mr. Cheever died, aged 84 years 8 m.**
Aug. 11. Mr. J[oseph] Sewall elected Col[lege] President.
Oct. 20. My Brother Samuel Holyoke married.
July 25, 1725. E[lizabeth] Holyoke, daugh. S[amuel] and E. L. Hol[yoke], born 10 h. morn.
Nov. 9. Went to Ipswich & married a second time to Margaret Appleton.††
May 18, 1726. Bro. Jno Holyoke & Sarah came to see us.

*Rev. Benjamin Prescott (1687-1777), minister of the Middle Precinct, now the town of Peabody.

†He was ordained as minister of the Second Church. The Rev. John Barnard in his diary describes the Marblehead of that time as follows: "When I first came there were two companies of poor, smoke-dried, rude, ill-clothed men, trained to no military discipline but that of '*whipping the snake*,' as they called it. . . . There was not so much as one proper carpenter, nor mason, nor tailor, nor butcher, in the town, nor anything of a market worth naming; but they had their houses built by country workmen, and their clothes made out of town, and supplied themselves with beef and pork from Boston, which drained the town of its money. . . . Nor could I find twenty families in it that, upon the best examination, could stand upon their own legs; and they were generally as rude, swearing, drunken, and fighting a crew, as they were poor."

‡Richard Rowland was of Marblehead. This entry probably records the loss of his vessel and crew.

§To Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. John and Elizabeth Browne of Marblehead.

‖It is yet standing on Washington street, Marblehead, near the corner of Pleasant street.

¶John Leverett (1662-1724), grandson of Governor Leverett, lawyer and judge, President of Harvard, 1707-1724.

**Rev. Samuel Cheever (1639-1724), minister of the First Church, Marblehead.

††She was the daughter of John and Elizabeth (Rogers) Appleton.

MRS. ELIZABETH (BROWNE) HOLYOKE.

1691-1719.

The first wife of President Holyoke. From the portrait now in possession of the Essex Institute.

Sept. 16. Sister Legg died.*
22. Margaret Holyoke born 6 h. 26 m.
June 13, 1727. Father Ball killed.†
July 6. My brother [William] Arnold died.
Sept. 1, 1728. Son [Edward Augustus] born, 6 - 2.
Oct. 16. Bro. Burrill & Sister Arnold here.
17. Mr. N. Rogers & Comp[a] here.
July 1, 1729. Mehitable Walcott came to live with us.
Aug. 1. Neddy‡ is 29 inches high.
Sept. 7. Gov. Burnett died 11 P. M.
19. Gov. Burnett buried on the 12th, with great pomp.
22. Peggy 34 inches high.
Jan. 14, 1730. Went with wife, Sister Minot & Mrs. Allen to Ipswich.
17. Return home with my wife.
28. My wife returned home.
Aug. 8. Gov. Belcher arrived at Castle William.
10. Made his entry into Boston.
13. My brother Jacob married to S[usannah] Martyn.
Dec. 10. A great mob raised in this town.§
Jan. 12, 1731. Went to Boston to reside there.
Apr. 15. Returned home to Marblehead.
May 16. Col. Brown‖ died.
21. Col. Brown Buried.
24. Aunt Marston,¶ who died 22d, buried today
June 1. Abiel Sibley came to live with us.
26. Brother Jacob's first child born.
Aug. 28. Capt. Talamy Sailed.
31. Capt. Smethurst sailed.
Sept. 4. Mary Dodd came to live with us.
21. Dean Berkley & Mr. [George] Pigot sailed for London.
June 6, 1732. Went to Ipswich with wife and youngest child.
July 14. Sister Oulton** died 10 P. M.
19. Mrs. Ward†† died.
Aug. 28. Capt. Talerney sailed.
Sept. 4. Capt. Brown sailed.

*His first wife's sister, Ann Browne, who married John Legg.
†Elizabeth Ball of Marblehead was buried Oct. 2, 1734.
‡His son Edward Augustus.
§Possibly in connection with the small pox epidemic then prevalent in Marblehead.
‖Hon. Samuel Browne of Salem, Judge of Inferior Court.
¶Patience, daughter of Rev. John and Elizabeth Rogers of Ipswich, married Apr. 15, 1696, Benjamin Marston of Salem. Her sister Elizabeth was the mother of Mr. Holyoke's second wife.
**His first wife's sister, Deborah Browne, who married John Oulton of Boston.
††Probably Sarah, daughter of Richard Trevett of Marblehead, and first wife of Joshua Ward of Salem.

5. Large shock of an earthquake.
22. Capt. Galais sailed.*
Oct. 20. Rev. Mr. Brown of Reading died.
June 5, 1733. First training of the Mbhd. Regiment.
July 15. John Ward died.
17. A council at Salem on Mr. Fiske affairs.
Sept. 5. Mr. Hobby ordained at Reading.
Oct. 17. Capt. Skinner sailed.
Feb. 18, 1734. Son John was born.
July 17. Capt. Greenock sailed.
Oct. 4. Deborah Foster came to live with us.
Jan. 13, 1735. Robbinson first took my Wigg to dress.
April 17. Mrs. Groce went into my house.
May 19. Stephen Swett came school.
Sept. 10. Neddy exceedingly ill.
11. Lecture omitted.
26. Neddy pretty well recovered.
Oct. 14. Peggy went to school to Crafts.
Nov. 26. Anna born, 10 h. 20 m. P. M.
Jan. 8, 1736. Public Fast on account of unusually mortal diseases,† especially among the younger.
Feb. 22. My Aunt Davis died.
May 22. I preached the Election Sermon at Boston.
June 23. Brother Burrill and Sister Arnold here.
30. My Father & brother Appleton here.
Aug. 21. Robbinson lost my wigg.
Sept. 1. Edwards Took my wigg to dress at 12s. per year.
Oct. 26. Coz. John Fitch‡ died.
Dec. 8. Went to Salem. Mr. Sparhawk ordained there.
Mar. 16, 1737. President Wadsworth died.
May 30. This day was chosen President of Harvard College Per the Corporation.
June 2. This day was appointed by board of overseers.
9. This day the committee of the overseers came to Mbhd. to receive mine & my people's answer with respect to the Presidentship of Harvard College.
23. Went to Lynn. The proprietors voted a refusal of my removal.
July 5. Col. Burrill died last night at 12 o'clock.
20. This day Our Proprietors voted their consent to my removal from them to the Presidentship of H. C.

*Capt. David Le Gallais married Hannah Browne, sister of Mr. Holyoke's first wife.
†The "throat distemper" which ravaged southern New Hampshire and eastern Massachusetts.
‡Elizabeth Appleton, sister of Mrs. Holyoke, married Rev. Jabez Fitch of Portsmouth.

31. This day gave my answer to my people that I should leave them.

Aug. 31. My House clean'd of goods.*

Sept. 2. This day Finch sailed with my goods for Cambridge, and arrived there on the 5th.

16. S. Swett & J. Palmer came to live with us.

19. S. Swett & J. Palmer went first to school.

28. I was this day inducted into the Presidentship of H. C.

Oct. 5. Billy Charnock† came to live here.

13. Sister Burrill‡ came to live here.

Nov. 6. Preached my farewell sermon at Mbhd.

8. I went to Salem to attend the S. on account of the College

20. Queen Caroline died.

[On cover.]

My House will take of shingles 15000	£24	0	0
Work 15 days,	9	0	0
Nails, at 14/,	10	10	0
	£43	10	0

The Committee this year, Col. Palmer, Maj. Blaney, Dea. Homan, Capt. Stacey, Capt. Tucker, Dr. Stacey, Capt. Skinner, Clerk, Mr. Bowen, Mr. Proctor & Mr. Harris.

[A page in short hand.]

Jan. 4, 1738. Mr. [Simon] Bradstreet ordained at Mbhd.

July 2. Mo[l] Cawley of Mbhd. died about 2 o'clock morning.

Aug. 15. The 1st News Letter.

16. Gov. Belcher dined with us.

Sept. 10. Preached at Springfield.

11. Went to Mt. Tom & So. Hampton to Hadley.

14. Mr. Gee returned to Hadley by Hatfield.

Oct. 18. Mr. Appleton returned home.

Nov. 18. S. Swett went home [and returned Dec. 14].

Feb. 25, 1739. Great storm of thunder & lightning.

July 17. Went to Lynn with Mr. Flynt [in] Stedman's chair.

29. Priscilla Holyoke [born], 3 h. 16 m., morning.

Sept. 11. Father [John] Appleton died.

*In Doctor Holyoke's reminiscences of this period he writes as follows (Memoir of Edward A. Holyoke, M. D., Boston, 1829): "In 1737, Square Toed Shoes were going out of fashion; I believe few or none were worn after 1737. Buckles instead of Shoe Strings began to be used about the same time, but were not universal in the country towns till 1740 or 1742. Very broad brim'd Hats were worn as early as I remember. My father had a beaver whose Brims were at least 7 inches; which when he left off, I remember I used to wear in the Garden, or in a shower, by way of Umbrella. They were all cock'd triangularly, and pulling them off by way of salutation was invariably the Fashion by all who had any Breeding."

†The son of his sister Hannah, who married Captain Charnock of Boston in 1720.

‡Billy Charnock's mother, who married, second, Colonel Burrill of Lynn, who had died July 5th previously.

Jan. 23, 1740. S. Swett* died.
28. Rev. Mr. Ebenr. Hancock of Lexington died.
June 23. Billy [Charnock] died, 9 h. 45 m. morning.
25. My Wife died, 9 h. 45 m. morning.
July 2. A private Fast at Cambridge on account of the throat distemper.
3. The Com[mence]ment put by on account of the throat distemper.
Feb. 26, 1741. Fast on acct. of the War with Spain.
April 10. The Valedictory Oration pronounced by J. Winslow.†
May 15. Cherry trees in full bloom.
June 29. Nancy & Betty came to Mrs. Brewer's.
July 29. Went to Ipswich by Mbhd.
30. Went to Portsmouth.
31. Went to Wells.
Aug. 1. Went to Falmouth.
2. Preached at Falmouth for Mr. Smith.
3. Went up to Mbhd.‡ & returned.
4. Went by Papoodock,§ the lower way to Wells.
12. Reached Home & found Molly sick.
14. Gov. Shirly's Commission published.‖
Oct. 1. Daughter Molly died.
23. Went to Ipswich.
Dec. 7. Went to Ipswich.
26. Went to Ipswich.¶
Jan. 6, 1742. Rev. Mr. Bradstreet** died this Dec. 26, buried today.
7. My clock cleaned & time piece.
8. Went to Spencer.
10. Preached at Ipswich Hamlet.
11. Heard Mr. Noyes preach at Ipswich.
15. Return'd Home.
21. Mrs. Epes came to town.
28. Mrs. Epes went home.
Mar. 8. The Snow 3 feet High in many streets in Boston.
16. Went to Ipswich.
17. I was married to Mrs. Epes.††

*Probably the son of Capt. Joseph Swett of Marblehead and a student at the College.

†Edward Winslow?

‡The town of Windham, Me., which was settled by families from Marblehead, Mass., and incorporated as New Marblehead.

§Purpoodock, the parish at Cape Elizabeth, now South Portland.

‖See Lynde Diaries, pp. 114-115, for detailed account.

¶These visits to Ipswich no doubt were in the furtherance of his courtship with Madam Mary Epes, whom he married in the following March.

**Rev. Simon Bradstreet of Charlestown, father of the new minister at Marblehead.

††She was Mary Whipple, the widow of Maj. Symonds Epes of Ipswich.

MRS. MARY (WHIPPLE-EPES) HOLYOKE.

1699-1790.

The third wife of President Holyoke. From the portrait now in possession of Miss Mary W. Nichols.

29. Returned home.
April 5. Sister Arnold went Home to live at Boston.
July 24. Paid Mr. Turner 40/ entrance for Peggy for dancing school and to pay 60/ per Quarter.
Sept. 7. Eliza Holyoke first went to M. Fessenden.
14. My Brothers & Sisters here.
22. Deacon Whipple & wife here.
Dec. 12. Daughter Molly born, 10^h 57′ 30″
Mar. 3, 1743. Mr. [Peter] Fanuel died.
17. Very ill with a cold. Could not go to college.
22. Made 112 Baybery Candles, 15 lbs. 12 oz.
23. Made 62 lbs. tallow Candles, 29 small, 33½ great.
April 7. Great Storm of Snow, 6 inches deep upon a level.
11. Drew off and filled up 16 bbls. of cider, besides one left for present drinking.
18. Mrs. Remmington died in A. M.
23. Planted mushrooms.
28. Capt. Chambers* of Charlestown died.
May 5. 5000 boards stuck in the back yard.
July 21. Heard at lecture John Rogers, jr., in Ipswich.
Aug. 5, 1743. Col. Dudley [died]. 10th. buried.
11. Received of Col. Hutchinson 50£.
Sept. 17. Candles all gone.
Oct. 2. Col. Winthrop died.
11. Mrs. Jekyll's barn burnt.
13. Thanksgiving. Public on account of the preservation of the King at the battle of Dettingen.
22. East wind & high tide higher than had since 1721.
Dec. 11. Rev. Mr. Cooper taken with an apoplexy between meetings.
13. Rev. Mr. Cooper died 6 A. M.
15. Rev. Mr. Cooper buried.
18. Molly fell in the fire.
26. Sent a load of wood to Girls School.
—. Samuel Epes & Betty for Shoes, at Wm. Manning.
Feb. 26, 1744. Roxbury Meeting House burnt.
Apr. 25. Died Dr. Coleman's lady.
27. Died Mr. Biles' wife.
May. Made Candles 86 lbs. 18 lb. great.
8. Yesterday Mr. Hancock of Braintree died.
10. Received of Col. Hutchinson 30£.
June 3. City shook of an earthquake.
28. Public Fast on account of war with France.
Length of fence to be made by the college between Dr. Wigglesworth 455 feet & Mr. Appleton 75 at 4½ feet high, 87 Posts.

*Capt. Charles Chambers, sea-captain and merchant (died Apr. 27, ae. 83 years.—*Wyman's Charlestown.*

July 10. Peggy went eastward with Mr. Gooking.
14. Betty to board & school at Boston.
Dec. 17. Rev. B. Prescott's wife died.
Jan. 16, 1745. Mattins without candles.
Feb. 17. Mrs. Wadsworth died.
Mar. 24. The Fleet sailed for Louisburg at 2 P. M.
April 4. Public Fast on account of the expedition.
June 17. Louisburg taken.
July 18. Thanksgiving for the Conquest of Louisburg.
23. Went with my wife & Neddy [to] Rehoboth.
24. Went to Newport & lodged at Mr. Ellery's.
28. Preached at Newport all day.
Aug. 23. War with the Indians proclaimed.
Sept. 19. Fast for the Indian War.
30. Judge Remington died.
Oct. 14. Mr. Appleton taken ill.
Dec. 2. Mr. Appleton ill with St. Anthony's fire.
Feb. 5, 1746. Fast at Cambridge on account of Rebellion in Scotland.
April 11. Mr. Thomas Cushing died.
May 29. John fell into 9 feet of water and liked to been drowned.
July 10. Fast on account of the Canadian Expedition.
Aug. 7. Mrs. Fessenden died.
14. Public Thanksgiving for victories over Rebels in Great B.*
20. Sons John Holyoke & Samuel Epes first attended school in Boston.
25. Son Edward [Augustus] went to keep school [at Lexington].
31. Mr. Shirly died.
Oct. 2. The lecture at Boston turned into a Fast on account of the French Fleet† on Eastern Coast.
16. A Public Fast on account of the Fleet.
Nov. 3. Mr. Winthrop & wife came to live here.
Jan. 1, 1747. My Son Edward went to teach School in Roxbury.
11. Brother D. Appleton here.
31. Dr. Tufts died.
Feb. 18. Mr. Allin of Brooklyn died.
28. Mr. James Pemberton died.
May 30. Mr. Stew[d] Boardman died Aged 76.
June 11. Molly married to Wm. Warland.‡
18. Dr. Greaves died.
July 30. Margaret Appleton buried.
Aug. 22. My Son Edward went to live with Col. Berry,§ D.

*The battle of Culloden which occurred Apr. 16, 1746.
†The French fleet under d'Arville sent to recover Cape Breton.
‡William Warland and Molly Man were married in Cambridge on this date.
§Col. Thomas Berry of Ipswich with whom young Edward studied medicine.

29. Dr. Coleman died.
Nov. 17 & 18. Great Mob in Boston on account of the Press.*
27. Col. J. Vassel [died].
Dec. 9. Town House in Boston burnt.
Jan. 10, 1748. Mattins [at] 6^h 30′.
18. Vespers without Candles for myself.
26. Vespers without the high Candlesticks.
Feb. 1. Mattins at 6 Clock.
14. Time now to hang up Bacon.†
20. Drew of & filled up 14 bls. of Cider besides near ½ hogsd. upon tap.
March 27. Vespers at 5. 30.
Apr. 4. Annual Corporation Meeting.
26. Annual Overseers Meeting.
Aug. 28. Vespers at 5h.
Sept. 5. Annual Corporation Meeting.
Sept. 19. Annual Meeting of ye corporation to enquire into the state of ye Col[lege] Lib[rary].
Oct. 4. Annual meeting of Overseers.
29. High Candlesticks Carried to College.
Nov. 6. The branches‡ to be carried for Vespers.
Jan. 2, 1749. Them° 87°.§
27. Pruned peach trees.
Feb. 14. Time to hang up Bacon.
24. Drew of Cyder viz. 6 hogds. & ½ Mem° 4 hgds. & barrel left on ye lees.
March 1. Bacon hung up. 10^{ct} Hay of Dr. Whittemore.
12. Deacon Prentice's wife died.
April 3. Annual Corporation Meeting.
11. Bottled my Cyder viz. 11 Doz. & 2.
21. Made Candles 61 li. 4 oz. large, 25 li. 6 oz. [small].
25. Annual Overseers Meeting.
May 15. Moved into Summer Quarters.
23. Leave off Prayers night before Election.
30. Begin Prayer again 5 after Election.
June 4. Tapped $Hogs^{hd}$ Cyder. Cow Calv'd a bull Calf.
6. Mowed Pres[i]d[ents] Orchard.
7. My son went to live at Salem & found nothing.§

*See *post*, in diary of Edward Augustus Holyoke.

†The bacon was hung up in the chimney to cure.

‡Candelabra.

§President Holyoke's thermometer was graduated on Fowler's scale much in use at that time. Its 0° was 54° Fahrenheit from which the degrees, each about ⅗° of Fahrenheit, were laid off in both directions. 87° Fowler would be about 1° about zero Fahrenheit. On Aug. 15, 1761 (see *post*), President Holyoke "reversed" the numbering of his thermometer and adopted the Fahrenheit scale.

‖This probably alludes to Doctor Holyoke's ill success at first in establishing a practice.

8. Got in hay, a large Load. Mr. John Phillips saild for London.
13. Put my horse to pasture.
15. Public Fast on account of a most distressing early Drought.
16. Valediction presented by S[r] Whipple.*
30. The Commencement this year.
July 5. An Extream Drought hitherto.
6. Rain pretty plentiful.
10. Examination of Freshmen.
11. Examination of Freshmen.
12. Cape Breton delivered up.
18. Clock Cleaned.
19. Went with my Wife to Ipswich Hamlet.
23. Preached at Hampton Falls.
24. To Portsmouth.
25. Lamprey River by New market.
27. Went to Haverhill by Kingston.
31. Went to Andover, lodged at Mr. Phillips.
Aug. 1. Returned home & found my Family all in health & safety.
11. Sent horse to pasture [at] Cutlers.
14. Went first to Vespers this year. Lowell came.
15. Holyoke came. Took my horse out yesterday.
16. Go to Vespers. Minot came.
21. Coll° Sergeant & wife here.
22. G. Minot gone home.
24. Thanksgiving for ye revival of ye Fruits of ye Earth by ye Rain.
27. Vespers at 5. 15.
29. G. Minot came.
31. 28 Davis Pig tail.†
Sept. 3 Vespers at 5.
8. My Horse put to Mrs. Vassalls.
10. Preached at Cambridge. Yesterday Governor Shirley sailed for G. Britain.
18. Annual Meeting of Corporation.
19. Began Analysing. Yesterday arrived ye money to reimburse us our charge in taking Cape Breton viz. 190[000£.]
Oct. 3. Annual Meeting of Overseers.
8. Last night & to-day a violent storm at N. E.
9. Coll[ege] clock & my own cleaned.
10. Leave off Mattins at 6.
11. Went to Shurburne.
12. Dined at Mr. Porter's & went to Natick.

*William Whipple who was graduated first in the class of 1749.
†Perhaps "pig-tail" tobacco.

REV. EDWARD HOLYOKE.

1689-1769.

President of Harvard College, 1737-1769. From the mezzotint, probably by Pelham, made in 1749, and now in possession of the Essex Institute.

13. Dined at Mr. Peabody's, & returned home.
Oct. 18. First flight of snow.
20. Took my horse from Pasture.
28. High Candlesticks carried to Col[lege].
Nov. 6. The Branches carried for Vespers.
15. Went to prayers this morning.
16. The annual Thanksgiving.
18. Moved into Winter Quarters.
21. Snow fell last night, 9 inches level.
22. Went to evening prayers on the 21st.
24. Winslow came to live with us.
Dec. 5. Burnt Study Chimney. Made candles viz. 100 of small, 12¾ large.
13. Mrs. Minot for her sons board 20£ 18 shillings yesterday, the first cash rec'd of her.
Jan. 2, 1750. Tappd an Hogd. Cyder
18. Vespers wthout Candles for myself.
26. Rev. Mr. Jno. Taylor of Milton died Aged 46.
28. Vespers wthout high Candlesticks.
Feb. 6. Mr. Agent Bollan* sailed for Great Britain.
7. Last day of Winter Vacation.
13. Mr. Champney died.
27. Last day of service for ye Suit of Coll[edge] Farm Bonds.
Apr. 13. Bottled 8 Dozen & 10 of Cyder.
May 4. Mr. Brandon sailed for London.
29. Leave off Prayers night before election.
June 5. Begin prayers again.
29. Winslow paid his board to this day.
July 6. Winslow & Lowell went away P. M. & Minot.
7. Holyoke went away.
15. Tappd last Hogshd Cyder.
Aug. 8. Vacation ended. Winslow came up & Lowell.
9. My Dauter Margaret married to Mr. John Mascarene.†
11. Winslow boarded from us.
15. Katherine Pears ripe.
17. Capt. Bunker sailed for London.
24. Tappd a bl of new Cyder.
Sept. 8. Yesterday Dauter Mascarene went from us to Boston.
Oct. 4. My horse sent to Coll. Willards, Lancaster.
Nov. 1. The annual Thanksgiving.
Nov. 6. Sconces carried for Vespers. My horse came home.

*William Bollan, the agent of the Province of Massachusetts in England. In 1745 he was Collector of Customs at Salem.

†John Mascarene was the son of Jean Paul Mascarene, of Huguenot ancestry, who came to America in 1711 with the English troops and rose to the rank of Major-General. General Mascarene was Governor of Nova Scotia, 1740-1749, and died in Boston, Jan. 22, 1760.

Dec. 17. Sister Arnold died 7 P. M.
Jan. 25, 1751. Paul Dudley, Esq. died.
29. Went to Shawshin* wth Mr. Appleton.
Feb. 7. My sister Le Gallais† died yesterday.
9. Cous[in] Jenny Legg‡ died. Went wth my wife to Marblehead.
11. My sister Gallaius & Jenny Legg buried.
13. Returned home. Mr. Robbins ordained at Milton.
March 12. Put up my new Vane.
May 7. Made Candles, 74 lbs. 14 oz. 23 lbs. 4 oz. large.
12. Dauter Mascarene's first child born. 9. 30 morning.
June 20. Valedictory was pronounced yesterday. R[ichard] Saltonstall.
July 8. Examination of Freshmen.
21. Ptolemy died.
24. Debby [Foster] went to Marblehead.
28. Preachd at Mr. Peabody's at Roxbury.
Aug. 7. Vacation ended.
14. Jno. [Holyoke] went to Mr. Trowbridges.
Sept. 8. This night Mr. Appleton & wife taken ill.
11. House at Roger's Farm faces 54° W.
18. Clock clean'd for J. Holyoke.
Oct. 5. Sarah Knight went away.
14. Deborah Dwelly came to live with us.
17. Went into Winter Quarters.
20. Preachd at Castle William.
Nov. 4. Jn° Clark came to live with me.
6. Sconces carried for Vespers.
7. Annual Thanksgiving. Mr. Abbot preachd.
Dec. 15. Mr. Appleton first preachd after his Illness.
19. Was present at Elect[io]n Lecture No. 1.
Jan. 7, 1752. Paid all my dues to Marblehead for ye years 1750-51.
30. Went to Watertown & to Col^{l} Alfords.
Feb. 27. Planted Gourds.
Mar. 28. Planted Onions.
April 1. Planted Angelica.
4. S. Epes inoculated.
11. Planted Pease & Grafted Pears.
15. Mrs. Brattle taken wth ye S. pox.
17. Mr. Mascarene & wife inoculated.
22. Scholars Dismissd for ye S. Pox on ye 20th.
29. Mrs. Brattle died of the S. Pox on ye 28th.

*The College possessed land in that part of Billerica known as Shawshin.
†Mrs. Hannah, wife of Capt. David Le Gallais of Marblehead. She was a sister of President Holyoke's first wife.
‡Mrs. Le Gallais' sister Jane, married John Legg and died in 1726.

Shingles for Massachusetts [Hall] of Deacon Houghton, 6000. £36 - 2 - 0 of Richardson 3500. Paid 21£.

May 16. Mrs. Brandon died.

Aug. 3. This day on account of the S. Pox being in Cambridge sent an Advertisement for the Scholars not to Return till ye 2^{d} of September.

19. The Hills* came to board here yesterday.

28. Mr. Stevens of Kittery married.

Oct. 4. Debby Dwelly went away.

28. Mr. Mascarene sail'd for London.

Nov. 3. Hill Senr. being ill went to Boston.

Dec. 5. First Snow this year. Considerable.

6. Bishop Hancock† died. Went to Boston.

11. Bishop Hancock to whom I was a Bearer buried.

12. Mr. Mascarene arrived.

28. The ground clear of Snow.

1753. Capt. Browne of Waltham desires the refusal of Roger's Farm for his son in law Flegg if Dean goes off. Isaac Pierce Saw^{r} of Waltham wants refusal of Rogers Farm. Saml. Wheeler of Concord wants refusal of Rogers Farm.

Jan. 7. Mr. Gray died of Apoplexy.

11. Went to Boston to Mr. Gray's Funeral.

28. Sconces take away from Chapel.

30. Weighd 238 li. 2 oz.

Feb. 8. Vespers wthout ye high Candlesticks.

19. Planted Gourds, Cucu^{mb} & Lettuce in ye Hot Bed.

Apr. 29. Mr. Welsteed died.

May 7. Mr. Appleton went on his journey to Portsm[outh].

11. [Oliver] Wendell broke his thigh.

June 25. Jonny first ill.

Aug. 7. Governor Shirley arrivd at the Castle.

9. Governor Shirley came up to town. Regt. in Arms.

Sept. 20. Very much despair of John's life for 2 months past.

Nov. 3. Mr. Mascarene came in a S. E. Storm.

13. My daughter Molly died.

Dec. 30. My son John died.

[The diary for the year 1754 is now missing.]

Jan. 9, 1755. Rev. Mr. J. Prentice & Mrs. Appleton married.

Feb. 5. Winter Vacation ends. Mr. [Anthony] Wiberd ordained [at Braintree].

6. Yesterday saw ye Glass Works.‡

11. M. Mofat returned after ye Vacation.

*John, William and Henry Hill of the class of 1756.

†Rev. John Hancock, minister at Lexington. From respect for his age and long ministry he was honored with the appellation of "Bishop."

‡The glass works were established in Braintree in 1752 by a company of German Protestants.

13. Gen[l] Court granted £250 L. M.
18. Betsy Mascarene went home on the 19[th], measured 3 feet $\frac{1}{16}$.
March 1. Put up 3 more leggs Bacon. Drew off & filled up 21 Bbls. Cyder according my hogs[hd] at 4 & 2 Bbls. & Left one hogsd. & $2\frac{2}{3}$ of a Barrel on ye Lees.
7. Recd. of Mr Treas[r] Hubbard £322 10 O. T.
April 21. Overseers Com[tee] met to Day in ye Library.
28. Grafted Katharine Pears.
30. Rev[d] Mr. Sparhawk of Salem died.
May 5. Monthly Meeting of Pres[dt] & Trust[es]
6. Put my bll. of bottling Cyder down Cellar.
7. Went to Shawshin wth Mr. Hancock.
16. Nancy & B. Epes went to Salem yesterday.
22. The Fleet sailed for N. Scotia.
28. Bottld 11 Doz. Cyder.
June 5. My son* married to Mrs Judith Pickman.
19. Taken out of Coll[edge] Bag £116 - 6 - 6.
23. Tappd Hoghd. Cyder. Mow[d] Pres[d] Orchard.
28. Got my hay all in without Rain.
29. Eat the first Mulberries yesterday.
July 3. A public Fast on acc[o] the War in N. America we are engaged in.
4. Valedictory pronounced by Browne.†
9. Gen[l] Braddock defeated at Ohio.
28. Went w[th] my wife for Salem [and Portsmouth].
Aug. 13. Manufactory Lecture. Returnd home & found all well.
18. Barkd ye Crab Apple Tree.
22. Mr. Flynt‡ evacuated his Chamber & left the College.
25. [John] Gorham first came to board here.
28. A public Fast occasiond by the Defeat at Ohio & for Prosperity to ye other Expeditions.
Sept. 3. Yesterday Bilhah went to Boston w[th] Dick.
4. Capt. Newell Sail[d] for Eustatia.
6. Sister Eliot died.
3. The Battle of Genl. Johnson & his defeat of the French at Lake George.
Oct. 16. Vesp. Expos. not to be del[d] after y[s] Day w[th] one Candle.
Nov. 1. Moved into Winter Quarters.
2. High Candlesticks to ye Chapel.
5. Mr. Clarke ordaind at Lexington.

*Edward Augustus Holyoke, M. D. then settled in Salem.
†William Browne, afterwards Justice of the Superior Court of Massachusetts and Governor of Bermuda Islands.
‡The celebrated Henry Flint, tutor at Harvard for over fifty years.

18. A very great Earthquake at 4^h 13′.
22. A considerable Shock of a Earthquake 8. 30 P. M.
25. Deliverd the first Dudleian Lecture.
26. First began to burn a Lamp.*
Dec. 18. Otis went away & his sister Died.
19. A small Shock of a Earthquake about 10^h 15′ P. M.

[On three blank leaves at the end of the 1755 diary is recorded the following :]

Cyder Sold this year.

To Coll° Brattle 4bls. £ 12 0 0
To Mr. Gamage 1 bl. £ 3 0 0
To Mrs. Richardson 1 bl. £ 3 0 0
To Wid. Nutting 18 Gal. paid.
Mr. Rich^{d}son bot of me 2 Hogs^{hd} for 98/.

Cyder bo't this year.

Of Jn° Coolidge Oct. 14, 6 bls of neat Cyder & one of water.
Of Mr. Davis 7 Bbls. of neat Cyder for wch pd. him in hand four Dollars.
Of Mr^{s} Bowman 6 Blls. of neat Cyder.
Of Mr. Stone 6 Blls. of neat Cyder.

Masters who have desir'd y^{e} Degrees.

Quincy	Dorr	Payson	Cushing
Adams	Jewett	Brackett	Barnes
Butler	Rice	Faxon	Baldwin
Langdon	Wigglesworth	Turner	Clarke
Forster	Browne	Bailey	Eames
Putnam	Cutler	Willard	Miller

Old great Candles of our own burned—4^h 45′
Bayberry Wax " 6^h 34′
New gt Candles " 7^h 20′
New Small Candles " 3^h 10′

	ft.	in.
Length of Massachusetts Hall	100	0 0
Depth of the Steep part	16	9 0
Depth of the Flat part	12	6 0
The whole Depth of ye shingles on one side	29	3 0

Number of Shingles to cover the whole allowing the width of a Shingle four inches & to ly over as much 93,600
The Newb^{y} shingle Nails at 22/ M. 102 6
The Newb^{y} Shingles at £6 P^{r} M. 561 12 0
Number of Shingles laid on in ye year 1754 93,000
No. of Clapb[oards] laid upon Lathes 300 at 7 4 0

Jan. 1, 1756. Family weigh^{d}. Myself 222 lb. 6 oz.,lost 13. My wife 190 - 6, gain 5. Eliz. Holyoke 112 - 6, lost 4. Anna Holyoke

*Probably a "Betty lamp," or some form of pewter lamp burning whale oil.

138 - 6, same. Priscilla Holyoke gain 3. Prisey Mascarene wthout Shoes 5 ft. $\frac{1}{16}$ inch.

12. My horse shod round plain.

13. Went to Boston wth my wife & carried Dorothy Cragin born 1738 N. S. between us.

19. Put Prints out to whiten.

Feb. 11. Winter Vacation ends.

14. College full.

16. Went to Medford. Mr. Cox died suddenly.

17. [John] Gorham returned to us. Went to Medford for Tarr.

19. Hung up 5 Leggs of Bacon.

21. Mr. Holyoke came to board wth us.

27. Took down ye Tongues hung up on the 20th.

March 1. Annual Town Meeting at Cambridge.

9. Drew off 16 bbls. of Cyder & Left 4 on the Lees.

3. First Lecture on Oratory delv^{d}.

17. Second Lecture on Oratory delv^{d}.

31. Turn^{d} up $\frac{1}{2}$ Barrell of Mead.

April 12. Delivered my 4th Oratorical Lecture.

17. Bottled Cyder 5$\frac{1}{2}$ Doz.

May 11. Titicut Lottery to be drawn.*

25. Otis went away to Boston. £99 8 0 disch[arg]ed on acct. of the New Meet^{g} house.

27. Otis leaves to go home.

June 3. Mr. Holyoke made up for his board.

15. Mrs. Mascarene deliverd of her Daughter Joanna 9 P. M.

Aug. 2. I was ill of ye Rheumat[ism] & didn't go out. Mr. J. Cotton preachd all day.

12. Eben^{r} Fessenden died.

20. Lowell & Green came to board wth us.

25. Katherine Pears ripe.

Sept. 18. Bergamot Pears ripe.

24. Joanna Mascarene died 3^{h} 30′ P. M.

26. Govern^{r} Shirley saild for G. Britain.

Oct. 23. Mrs. Wyeth died.

27. Dr. Sewall's Wife died.

Nov. 12. Cambridge Meeting H. begun to be raised.

17. Finishd raising of ye Meeting House.

19. My Son's wife† died.

Dec. 4. My Son's babe Judith died about noon.

6. Ther^{m} in the night 89° Sec^{ry} Willard died.

Height of the East Chimney of Massach[usett]s from the foundation 55 feet 3 inch. Height of Battlement from Ditto 49 feet.

*Titicut originally was an Indian village in what is now the town of Middleboro. The lottery was in aid of a bridge over Taunton river.

†Judith Pickman, daughter of Benjamin Pickman of Salem.

MISS JUDITH PICKMAN.

1738-1756.

The first wife of Edward Augustus Holyoke, M. D. From the portrait by Greenwood now in the possession of Andrew Nichols.

Jan. 9, 1757. Family weighd. My self 215-7^{oz} lost 19-11^{oz}

My wife	132-7^{oz}	Mrs. Morse	202-7^{oz}
Betty Epes	145-7	Priscy	116-7
Dolly	138-7	Sam	78-3
Dinah	51-3	Ann Holyoke	139-7

18. Ther^{m} at ye window at Noon 100°, Night 99°.
19. Ther^{m} Morn 102½°, at Noon 97½°, Night 91°.
Feb. 6. Green returnd to Board yesterday.
9. Winter Vacation ends. Payson to Analys.
11. Lowell returnd in the evening.
26. Greenwood away today.
March 15. Drew off & filled 5 blls. of Cyder & 13 full blls. in the house y^{s} Day.
31. Killed my hog w^{t} 246^{lb}.
April 5. Mrs. Brandon died 11^{h} P. M.
9. Lt. Gov^{r} Phips buried wth y^{e} Regiment.
12. Mrs. Chauncy died.
15. Took down ye Bacon, burnd ye Chimney & put up 3 more Leggs Bacon.
May 6. Mr. Appleton gone to Portsm^{o} for his health.
17. Mr. Cotton of N. Town died.
21. Moved into Summer Quarters. Took down all my Bacon.
22. Mr. Jackson preached all day.
25. Mr. Pemb[er]ton preachd Election Sermon from 5 Deut^{my}.
26. Mr. Rand preachd ye Convention, Thess. 2, 4.
29. Mr. Ballantine preachd all day.
June 22. A very distressing Drought.
24. The Valedict[ory] orat[ion] pron[ounced] by [John] Pitts & in a very handsome manner.
28. Overseers approved ye Vote for giving Degrees by Diploma.
29. Mulberries first began to fall yesterday.
30. A Public Fast on acct. of ye War & Drought.
July 8. A considerable Shock of an Earthquake, 2^{h} 17′ P. M.
11. Cambridge School visited to Day.
19. The old meeting house taken down.
26. Went on a Journey to Shrewsbury, Brookfield, etc.
Aug. 1 & 2. Went on a Journey to Hadley.
7. Preachd at Cold Spring.*
8. Dind at Mr. Mascarene's Store.
9. Went over Coys hill to Brookfield.
17. Vacation Ends. [Thomas] Cary came to live wth us.
18. [Stephen] Hooker came first to live wth us.
22. This day presented our Address to ye Governor.†
29. Warnd Mr. Smith off of the Farm.
Sept. 1. Govern^{r} Belcher died yesterday.

*Cold Spring was the present town of Belchertown.
†President Holyoke's address on the accession of Governor Pownall.

4. Preachd over ye water.
19. Rowen* estimate 22 cwt. bro^{t} now into Barn.
24. Pres^{dt} Burr of N. Jersey Coll[edge] died.

Oct. 4. Overseers Com^{tee} Chosen, Judge Sewall, Mr. Bowdoin, Mr. Mather, Mr. Cooke & Mr. ———. Mem^{o} Mr. Adams prayd at ye meeting.

Oct. 12. Governor Pownall entertain'd at College.
19. Mr. Bailey ordaind at Hampton Falls.
24. Jn^{o} Fesend[en] Dr. for 2 bls [Cider] 20/.
26. Mr. Payson ordaind at Chelsea.
27. Governor Pownall entertaind at Mr. Danforths.

Nov. 30. Cary paid up to this day & Mr. Holyoke.

Dec. 13. Susanna Lawrence came to live wth us.
14. Tappd a bll. of Water Cyder.
28. Boards all stuck this day.
31. Tappd last bll. of W. Cyder.

Conditions.†

1. Half ye Lectures in Latin.
2. To live in College 1-9th of a year for every Lecture.
3. Recv. no public money.

Cyder taken in this year. 1 of New Cyder Windfalls, 2 Bls. of Sawin, 12 Ditto of Peirce, 12 Ditto of Wheat, 4 of w^{ch} W. Cyder, 2 of my own.

Jan. 2, 1758. Family Weighd.

Myself	235-2, gained 19-11.	Susy	147-2.
My wife	186-2, " 3-5	Abner [Harris]	90-2.
Mrs. Morse	202-2, lost 0-5.	Bilhah	139-2.
Nancy	127-2, " 12-5.	Dinah	61-4 gained 10-11.
Betty Epes	141-2 " 4-5.	[Stephen] Hooker	137-2.
		[Thomas] Cary	80-6.

Prisey [Holyoke] 116-2 lost 0-5 Prisey measures wth shoes 5-$\frac{1}{2}$ inch.

4. Winter Vacation begins. Shaving began @ 7£ Per Ann[um].
24. Mrs. Hannah Whipple died.‡
24. Lent ye widow Hancock 41/ to be p^{d} when ye Scholars come together.

Mar. 10. Qtr. Day Mass. Cellar Rent for 1 year £8-16-0. L. M.
11. Mr. *Trask* [?] pd up Mass. Rents to ye 10 Day.
13. Drew off & filld up to Day & ye 14th. 17 Blls. Cyder and left 4 on the Lees.
16. Susanna Lawrence pd up to this day.
22. Mr. Jon[as] Meriam ordained at Newton.
30. Sister Burrill§ came to live wth us.

Apr. 18. Hooper went home and paid up to this day.

*Second mowing of grass.
†For Hopkins bachelors?
‡She was the wife of Capt. John Whipple of Ipswich.
§Mrs. Hannah (Holyoke) Burrill of Lynn.

21. Prisey went to Salem. Put in ye spirits in ye Cyder.
25. Sitting of Gen[era]l Court. The Annual Overseers Meeting put by on acc[oun]t of it.
27. Hooper came again.
29. Mrs. Hancock Dr. to College for 800 Shingles.
May 4. Annual meeting of Hopkins Trustees.*
10. Dudleian Lecture put off to 30 Aug.
15. No Rain for considerable Time, so that we are now in fear of a Dry Sumer.
16. Began to Rain this Day.
June 24. Pd Susanna Lawrence to this day 48/.
26. Louis Bourg Taken.
Aug. 4. Went to Kingston wth my wife.
11. Returnd home and found all well.
12. Inoculated a Peach tree wth rare Ripes in 6 places.†
14. Oliver & Hill came yesterday, Hutchinson to Day.
25. Katherine Pears Ripe. First felt Jaundice.
26. I think this day left [off] going to College.
28. Well sounded, not 12 feet water.
29. Madam Phips saild for England.
Sept. 3. Had my Chair wheels [in] 1753.
7. Hooper compleated his board to ye Commencement Qtr. Day, payd £52-0-0.
14. Public Thanksgiving on Acc[oun]t of Conquest of Louisburg.
Oct. 1. Admiral Boscawen saild for Bretian.
17. First tended prayers at Coll[ege] after my Illness.
26. First snow of ye year.
Nov. 1. Mr. Symmes ordained at Andover.
11. Hill went home to see his Father sick.
12. Oliver went home not well.
23. Annual Thanksgiving. Mrs. Mascarene del^{d} of a Son, 11^{h} 30′ P. M.
Dec. 8. Tappd first Bl. of water Cyder.
23. Burnd Study Chimney & Mrs. Mascarene's.
Recd. of Thos. Smith as Rent for ye Farm for the year last past to ye 1 April this year [£]150 - 18 - 3.
Repairs of Massachusetts one year [£]3 - 7 - 1 L. M.
Jan. 3, 1759. Ordination of Mr. Holt at Danvers.
3. Went to Salem.
4. Went to Dine wth Mr. Prescot at Danvers.
10. Went wth y^{e} Dr. to Marblehd & returnd. Mr. El[ias] Smith ordained at Middleton.
11. Dind at Coll^{o} Pickmans.
12. Returnd home & found all well.

*Trustees of the Edward Hopkins bequest to Harvard College.
†Grafted with scions from a "Rare ripe" peach tree.

17. Mr. Searl ordaind at Stoneham & Mr. Eames at Newtown in N. Hampshire.
22. Mr^{s} Mascarene went to Boston wth her Child.
25. Tapp^{d} 3^{d} & last Bl. of W[ater] Cyder.
30. Abner Harris laid up wth ye meazels.
31. Mr. El[izer] Holyoke ordained at Boxford.
Feb. 1. Mr. [Jonas] Miriam carried his wife home.*
2. An Earthquake 2^{h} 2′ Mane circa.
7. Betty Epes taken down wth measels.
9. Vacation lengthened to ye 28 Day on acc^{t} of Measles.
10. Dinah taken down wth measles.
14. My Dauter Eliz Epes died 1^{h} ½ Mane circa.
16. Died at Boston, H. Gibbs, Esq. of Salem.
28. Vacation lengthened for the Measles ended.
Mar. 1. Oliver & Hill came last night.
3. Yesterday & to Day drew off 13 bls. Cyder, left one of bottling Cyder & 50 others on the Lees.
10. Tapp^{d} bl. Cyder, neat.
28. Burn^{d} the Study & Stripd Chamber Chimneys.
29. Yesterday put Cyder spirits in to ye Cyder, viz. 1 Bottle into each of the 13 Blls.
Apr. 12. Grafted ye Pear tree wth Warden Ciens.†
May 8. Turn'd up ½ Bl Mead.
18. A good Deal of Rain. Left off Winter Cloaths.
June 1. Coz. Sar. Martyn died.
6. Coz. Jacob Eliot came here for a wife.
28. Public Fast for ye Prosperity of ye expedition [against Quebec].
29. Valedictory pronounced by Trumble‡ very handsomely.
July 4. Mow'd Pres^{dts} Orchard for 70/ & found nothing but Cyder.§
11. First Str[ing] Beans y^{s} year viz C. W. Beans.
19. A fine Season & every thing in flourishing State.
25. Sow^{d} a Bed of Oats.
31. Set out on our Journey to Salem & [Ipswich] Hamlet.
Aug. 24. First mowing of my Oats. Hooper came to Board.
25. [Elisha] Hutchinson p^{d} all his Dues £46 - 17 - 6.
28. [Joshua] Henshaw came to board yesterday.
Sept. 3. Officers of the Sophisters chose Valedictorian, [Daniel] Leonard. Theses Collectors, [John] Lowell, [John] Warren, [Williams] Bradford, [Samuel] Deane. Constable, [Henry] Cumins.

*She was Mehitable Foxcroft of Cambridge.
†Obsolete form of spelling *scion*, a twig for grafting.
‡Jonathan Trumbull, afterwards Governor of Connecticut, and United States Senator.
§That is, supplied cider for the laborers.

7. Inoculated Gr[een] Gage Plumbs yesterday.
8. My well cleand yesterday.
13. Gen[l] Wolf killd.
15. Mowd my bed of Oats a second time.
17. Quebeck Surrendered.
21. Went to Spectacle Island with Mr. Henshaw.
24. Nancy went to Newbury.

24 & 25. Examination made of the Scholars as to their excelling in Learning.

Oct. 16. Public rejoycing, fire works &c. at Boston for taking Quebeck.

29. Thanksgiving on Acct. of taking Quebec.

Nov. 5. Henshaw Went to Boston.

7. Mr. [Samuel] Locke ordained at Sherburn. Went to Ordination.

8. Returnd home. Mem[o] broke my Ax tree.

12. Henshaw came from Boston, absent one week.

16. Hooper went home.

22. My son [Edward Augustus] married to Miss Mary Viall.

Dec. 1. My Bro[r] John's wife Died.

5. My son went home w[t] his wife.

1759. Rent of Massachusetts Hall.

viz. 48 Studies @ 5/ p[r] Qtr,	£12	0	0
16 Ditto @ 4/ p[r] Qtr,	3	4	
Whole Rent p[r] Qtr,	£15	4	0
Ditto P[r] annum,	£60	16	0

Rent of Cellars to be ——

The Old Parish in Cambridge Dr.

To 560 feet Merch. Plank-board, measurd, @ £19 P[r] M., £10 12 9

Catalogue of ye Bachelors, 1756, who are Candidates for their Degree of M. A., 1759. ☞ Such are crossed have been actually here to desire their Degree, or sent by letter.

x Lowthrop	x Parsons	x Sparhawk
x Trumble	x Hayward	x Sluman
x Checkley	x Sawyer	x Emerson
x Hill	x Le Barron	Rice
x Walter	x Otis	x Thompson
x Walker	Wells	x Shattuck
x Lovell	Prentice	x Damon
x Hill	x Foster	

Jan. 1, 1760. Family, &c., Weighd.

Myself,	216, gained 5.	Mrs. Locke,	216.
My wife,	188, " 3.	Mrs. M. Porter,	126.
Betty,	121, " 4.	Sarah Manning,	157.

Nancy,	137, lost 5.	Betty Mascarene,	54.
Prissy,	118,	Peggy Mascarene,	38.
Susy,	143, lost 3.		
Abner,	130, gained 34.		
Bilhah,	137.		
Dinah,	69, gained 7.		

3. Went to Salem wth my wife.
5. Went to the Hamlet & dind at D. Whipple's.
6. Heard Mr. Wiggles[wort]h all day & dind wth him.
8. Went to Ipswich. Dind with Col. Appleton & returnd.
10. Went to Salem after Dining wth Capt. Whipple.
11. Went to Marblehd & returnd after dining at Mr. Hooker's
12. Dind at Coll^{o} Pickman's.
13. Dind wth my Son.
14. Dind at Coll^{o} Sergeant's.
15. Dind at Mr. Barnard's.
16. Returned home & found all well.
22. Coll^{o} Mascarene* died 10^{h} morning.
24. Mr. W^{m} Vassall's wife died.
29. Gen^{l} Mascarene buried.

Feb. 8. Mrs. E. Hancock died, ae. 79.
13. Mr. [Henry] Flynt died.
19. Mr. Flynt buried & funeral Oration made in the Chapel p^{r} M^{r} Lovell.
23. Pd. Susanna Lawrence £20, viz. her Wages for half year.

March 20. This Morn ½ past two began ye great fire at Boston, beginning at ye Brazen head & burnd to Fort St.
26. Burn'd Study, Kitchen, Chamber, & Boarders' Chimneys.

April 5. First evening without Fire.
9. Mr. Jackson ordained at Brooklyn.
30. 24,000 Boards Stuck in my yard.

May 1. Bottl^{d} off 11 Doz. of Lisbon Wine.

June 5. Treas^{r} Hubbard pd. me for Rent £100, O. T.
7. Mrs. Bridgham buried.
9. Opened first of 6 bls. Flower.
26. Yesterday committed my Oration to memory.
27. Valedictory by Learnard† very well performed.
30. Majr Epes‡ died, 6^{h} 15^{m} Mane Circa.

July 20. Mulberries gone.

Aug. 11. Mr. Condy sailed for England.

Sept. 8. M. Real [Montreal] taken & all Canada deliv^{d} up to the English.

*The father of his son-in-law John Mascarene.
†Abiel Leonard.
‡Maj. Samuel Epes, aged 26 years, stepson of President Holyoke.

9. Judge Sewall died.*
14. Mrs. [Edward Augustus] Holyoke del^{d} of a Dau'ter.
26. Rejoycing, Illumination, &c., at Boston, on acct. of the taking of M. Real & Canada.
Oct. 7. Peggy Mascarene died.
11. Sent my Letter for Mr. Condy to Boston.
16. Went to visit Governor Barnard's Lady.
19. Preachd at Mr. Conday's.
22. Mrs. [Judah] Monis died y^{e} Morn.
25. [Joshua] Orne went away to M-head & pd up his dues.
26. King George ye 2^{d} Died yesterday.
Nov. 9. A Small Earthquake, 8^{h} 30′ Mane Circa.
27. Scotch Society Meeting.
Dec. 4. Mr. Holyoke carried his wife home.
30. K. George 3^{d} proclaimed at Boston.

[The following was inserted between the August and September leaves of the diary.]

Candidates for their second Degrees ; those that have this x mark prefixed to their —— have been with me.

x Atkinson	x Brooks	x Bradbury
x Vassall	x Haven	x Pike
x Appleton	x Walker	Tuttle
x Russell	x Barret	Tuttle
x Pitts	x Williams	x Parker
x Chardon	x Pecker	x Holt
x Allen	x Fairfield	x Wheeler
Gilman	x Phipps	

Jan. 1, 1761. Family weigh'd, myself, 204. 12, my wife, 191. 12, Betty, 117. 11, Nancy, 136. 12, Priscy, 120. 12, Eunice, 128. 12, John 77. 12, Bilhah, 136. 12.
Feb. 13. Vane boards hung to Season.
21. Tongues 12 put into Pickle.
24. 1400£ for Purchase of Champey's House inhabited by Mrs. Mascarene's Family.
25. ½ Mr. Cummings installed at the O. South.
March 2. M^{r} Mascarene mov'd into my House.
12. A very considerable Shock of an Earthquake about 2. 19 morn.
20. Vesp. 5. 15. Drew a Meridian line for Mr. Mascarene.
24. Set clock, hung up 2 leggs more, 2 Chops & 10 Tongues.
25. Taken down 4 Leggs of Bacon w^{ch} were hung up Feb. 7th.
Apr. 15. Chipman, a sen^{r} Sophister, died suddenly.
23. Blooded my Horse.

*Judge Stephen Sewall (1704-1760), born in Salem, Judge of the Superior Court, 1739-1752, and after that Chief Justice and member of the Council until his death.

27. Went to Waltham wth Mr. Marsh to lay out y^{e} high Way thro' Roger's Farm.

28. Mrs. Mascarene's Faro Died of marasmus.

May 5. Annual Overseers' Meeting, but being a storm They met not, & we adjourned to Boston the 14.

8. Last Bacon taken down.

9. M^{r} Winthrop* sail'd for New found land.

12. Mr. Mascarene went to Cold Spring.†

25. Went to M^{r} [Ebenezer] Storer's Funeral.

June 2. English Walnuts planted.

7. Pease offered to sell yesterday @ 27/ ℔ Peck.

26. Mulberries began to fall. Valedictory [Stephen] Hooper very handsomely.

July 8. A Day of Prayer at Cambridge on acc't of the Drought. Mr. Prentice assisted Mr. Appleton.

11. Cambridge School not visited till this Day.

25. Mr. [John] Winthrop return'd home from Obser. of ye Transit of ☿.

Aug. 15. The numbering of the Spirit Thermometer revers'd.‡

31. Yesterday M^{r} Mascarene sail'd for Falmouth, & this day Mess^{rs} [Gideon] Hawley & M^{r} Toppan set out for Onahoguage.§

Sept. 3. Day of Prayer for Rain, public. Mr. Mascarene sailed from Falmouth.

7. Annual Corpor. Meeting. Coll. [Jacob] Wendell Died 11 p. m.

Common sale Candles, 10 to 18, burn 3^{h} 47′ @ 5/6 cost per hour 1^{d} 3/4.

Our Middling Candles, 9 to 8, burn 5^{h} 41 @ 5/6, cost per hour 1^{d} 1/4.

Our great Candles, 6 to 1, burn 7^{h} 52′ @ 5/6, cost per hour 1^{d} 1/4 & 1/8.

Sperma Ceti Candles @ 14/ ℔ burn 8^{h} 49′, 5 to 1, Cost per hour 3^{d} 3/4 & 1/8.

22. Widow Eliz. Bordman Died, 8 Morn^{g}.

25. Mrs. Stedman Died, 8h. P. M. yesterday.

30. Coll. [John] Alford Died, 3^{h} Morn^{g}.

Oct. 10. Gouern^{r} [William] Dummer died.

12. Com^{tee} to go to Waltham & did go there, viz: Mr. Appleton, Mr. Hancock, Mr. Marsh & myself.

15. Chh. of England, Cambridge, consecrated.‖

Oct. 23. As great a Storm (wth Rain) as I have known.

*John Winthrop, Hollis professor of mathematics, who observed the transit of Venus over the sun's disk at St. John's, Newfoundland, June 6, 1761, an account of which he afterwards published.

†Afterwards Belchertown, Mass.

‡See *ante*, Jan. 2, 1749.

§Onohoquaque, on the Susquehanna river.

‖Christ church. Rev. East Apthorp was the first rector.

REV. EDWARD HOLYOKE.

1689-1769.

From the painting by Copley, now in Memorial Hall, Harvard University.

24. Ground dry & Scarce any brook running.
30. Tapp'd last bl. of O. Cyder yesterday.
Nov. 1. A Considerable Earthquake, 8. 12 P. M.
Mutton sent to the poor @ Thanksgiving. Dom. Hovey, John Phillips, widow John Barrel, Dan[l] Barrel, Ruth Bathrick, —— Landman, Hannah Smith.
Dec. 1. Strip'd Chamber, Kitchen Ditto & Boarders ditto & Study Chimneys all burn'd on the first & B. Kitchen.
7. Clean'd both my Clock & Larrum.
14. Public Examination of ye Students today & 15 & 16, A. M.
Jan. 4, 1762. War w[th] Spain proclaim'd in London.
10. Preach'd for Mr. Appleton over the Water. Rom. 6. 12.
Feb. 7. Vespers without Candlesticks.
23. Tapp'd bl. Cyder, but only on Ullage.*
Mar. 15. Put ink powder in Soak.
Apr. 19. Put my ashes on Pres[s] Orchard.
June 2. My boards stuck.
8. Moses Souther came yesterday.
24. Meirich† Drown'd in the River at the Bridge, 6½ P. M.
30. Com[tes] for building a new College met here.
July 17. Mrs. Gentleman W. went home.
28. Public day of Prayer for Rain.
Aug. 14. The Havannah taken.
18. This day Septimated all the Repairs of Massachusett's Hall & the Glazier's bills, &c.
19. The whole of the above Septimation now due £266 - 6 - 5.
31. Mr. Joseph Bowman‡ ordained a Missionary to the ——.
Sept. 16. Day of rejoicing for the taking the Havannah & the Sermon Preach'd by Dr. Sewall.
Oct. 7. Public Thanksgiving for y[e] Conquest of Martinico, Havannah, &c.
26. We made 3 or 4 Blls. Soap.
31. Bilhah del[d] of a Son about 4 o'Clock A. M.
Nov. 3. Deacon Whipple & Wife came upon a visit.
5. Six feet of water in my well.
6. Went to Boston a bearer to Mrs. Greenleaf.§
13. 13 feet of Water in the Coll. new Well. Mem[o] the well 23 ft. & 10 in. Deep.
Dec. 9. Annual Thanksgiving. Nancy married to Mr. [Samuel] Cutts before the Public Worship.

*Ullage, the estimated measure of the empty part of a barrell.
†Noah Merrick, a student at the College, and son of Rev. Noah Merrick of Springfield.
§He was graduated at Harvard in 1761 and was ordained in the Old South Church, Boston, as a missionary to a tribe of Indians at Onohoquaque on the Susquehanna river.
‖Mrs. Elizabeth, wife of Dr. Daniel Greenleaf.

31. Molly Landman & Dinah went to Boston in order for Piscataway.

Jan. 2, 1763. Began to sing Tate & Brady's Version* at Cambridge.

4. Family weigh'd: Myself, 223. 7, my wife, 189. 7, Betty, 115. 7, Mrs. Cutts, 126. 7, Priscy, 115. 7, Sarah, 133. 7, Austin, 83. 3, Bilhah, 141. 7, Moses, 65. 3.

12. My Cloak clean'd by Millekin, cost 45/

25. We made candles, viz, 41- 8 large & 72 - 8 small.

26. Mr. Cutts went home with his wife.

Feb. 18. Sarah Sherman went home.

23. Went to Boston, attended Deacon Simpson's funeral.

Family charges to March: Flour, £84, Butter, £48, Cyder, £18, Pork, £67. 10, wood, £120, meat, £226, cheese, £25.

Mar. 4. Daughter Holyoke brot to bed with Peggy.

Apr. 19. Col. Phillips died.

22. Mrs. Landman began her business as College Sexton.

May 5. Bowen sen^{r} went [out] of Town yesterday wthout Leave.

16. Mrs. Abbot died.

June 8. Mowed my close towrd the street.

9. Mowed my close next Dr. Wigglesworth.

18. finished mowing Pres^{dt} Orchard at £3.15 & found Nothing.

21. Corporation meeting. Mowed at Mascarene's 1½ acres for 5 sh. & found nothing but Cyder.

26. Moving & making the whole of my hay, £12. 15.

29. Bottl'd our Mead, viz, 7 Doz.

July 2. Valedictory yesterday by [Joseph] Hooper, & done very well.

28. Went wth my Wife to Ipswich Hamlet [and then to Portsmouth].

Aug. 5. Dined wth Govern^{r} Wentworth.

11. The annual Thanksgiving here at Portsmouth also. Heard Mr. Langdon all Day.

16. Went to Marblehead & Returned, dined at Mrs. Freeman's.†

18. Returned home & found all well. Blessed be God.

24. Vacation ends. Turnips come up. Freeman comes.

26. Brigadier Brattle's Wife died.‡

Aug. 27. Old Dr. Greenleaf,§ apothecary, died.

Sept. 23. Pres. [Thomas] Clap [of New Haven] here.

27. Mrs. Cutts brot to Bed on y^{e} 18th wth her son Edward.

28. Went to Salem to Ordination of Mr. [John] Huntington.

Oct. 19. Went into Winter Quarters sooner because of the wedding to be on the 25th.

*Previous to this the Sternhold and Hopkins version of the Psalms was in general use.

†Mrs. Isaac Freeman of Marblehead.

‡Mrs. Martha, wife of Hon. William Brattle of Cambridge.

§Rev. Daniel Greenleaf, aged 85 years, formerly minister at Yarmouth.

25. Dr. [William] Kneeland Married to my Dau^{r} Betty.
Nov. 16. My wife preparing to make soap.
18. Finish'd making soap, viz. 6 or 7 Barrels.
Dec. 19. D^{r} Kneeland & Wife went off from us to their own House.
26. My Hair cut.
Jan. 13, 1764. Polly Holyoke Died at 6.
16. Gen^{l} Court sat here being adjourned from Boston for small pox.
23. This Day Hollis Hall was named by Goven^{r} Fra. Bernard in the Presence of the Gen^{l} Court both Council & House in the Chapel. The Govern^{r} came up about one o'clock soon after w^{ch} all went into the Chapel @ the tolling of the Bell, the Pres^{dt} & Corporation preceding ye Govern^{r} & Gen^{l} Court & when all were well seated, The Pres^{dt} rising up said, as there are here present His Ex^{cy} the Govern^{r}, the Hon'ble his Majesties Council & the Hon^{ble} house of Representatives who by their Votes gave to the College the new building in our View it cannot therefore be an improper time to ask a name to it, w^{r}fore I apply to yo^{r} Excel^{cy} to give the name. Upon w^{ch} his Exc^{y} Standing up said, I now give to this new building the name of Hollis-Hall. Upon w^{ch} The Pres^{dt} s^{d} There is now expected a gratulatory Oration to this venerable Audience, & Let the Orator ascend the Desk. Upon w^{ch} the Orator [Taylor a jun^{r} sophist^{r}] accordingly ascended & pronounced wth Suitable & proper action an English Oration. After w^{ch} the assembly broke up, the Pres^{dt} & Corporation Still preceeding the Govern^{r} & Gen'l Court, & then all went into the new building to View it & while they were there, the Stew^{d} send word the Dinner, to w^{ch} all had been invited, was upon the Table, all then repairing to the Hall, sat down to Dinner a little before two o'clock. Mem^{o} The Ministers of Boston &c. tho they were all invited the Day before, to this Entertainm^{t} yet all, being highly affronted, refused to Come.
24. Harvard Hall burned.
Feb. 10. Small Pox spreading in Boston.
11. Capt. Jervass* sail'd for London.
13. Mr. Tho^{s} Green to give for sister Burrill's house, £100 a yr. from y^{s} Day.
15. Put 1^{qt} of Milk into my q^{tr} Cask Wine to fine it.
Mar. 1. Din'd at M^{r} Js. Winslow.
9. They began to inoculate at Boston.
14. Boston high in Inoculation for y^{e} Small Pox.
31. Planted Parsnips.
Apr. 2. Prissey went to Boston to be inoculated.
3. Began to dig the whole garden.
4. Mrs. Kneeland went to Boston & was inoculated.

*Master of the brig Hannah.

14. Coll. Sparhawk's Children inoculated.
20. New Laid Eggs tallowed today.
29. My Boards stuck.
May 7. Madam Phips died.
9. Dudlean Lecture adjourned wthout Day.
30. Election Sermon put off by reason of S. Pox in Boston.
31. Convention Sermon to have been preach'd but put off for y^{e} S. Pox.
July 6. Meeting of the Pres^{dt} & Tut^{rs}. The Valedictory pronounced by [Benjamin] Bourne very handsomely.
18. Commencement not celebrated as usual because of the Sm Pox.
Aug. 23. Went to Spectacle [Island ?] with my Wife, &c.
Sept. 17. John Jarvis came to live wth us at 43/ 2 ℔ week.
29. Finished raising the roof of Harvard [Hall].
Oct. 20. Mr. Mascarene return'd home.
Nov. 19. Sister Burrill died 3. 45 P. M.
22. Sister Burrill buried in the new Method.
25. Mr. [Edward] Wigglesworth first preach'd in Cambridge.
Jan. 2, 1765. Family weigh'd. Myself, 212. 2, my wife, 186. 2, Mrs. Kneeland, 125. 2, Prisey, 114. 2, Mrs. Locke, 125. 2, Eliz. Mascarene, 84. 2, Hephz. Oliver, 138. 2.
16. Dr. [Edward] Wigglesworth [sen^{r}] died.
Feb. 7. Mrs. Turrell died yesterday.
24. Bilhah Died 6^{h} P. M.
Mar. 15. Recd of Treas^{r} Gray ½ years Salary viz. £125.
24. This storm did much damage to Wharfs, warehouses, &c. in Boston, Charleston, Marbleh'd, Newberry Port, &c.
Apr. 27. Lent M. E. Holyoke Peirce's Vindication of Dissenters.
May 6. My Dau'ter Cutts brot to bed of her Dau'ter Eliz. Epes, 9. 34 P. M.
June 29. The Valedictory pronounced yesterday by [Nathaniel] Sparhawk pretty well.
July 24. Tinctura polychresta made.
Aug. 31. Strained out my Tinctura Polychresta after macerating in y^{e} ☉ more than 30 Daies. Cost £4. 16. 03.
Oct. 17. Sister Fitch* died.
31. Polly Holyoke 2^{d} died.
Nov. 4. College Privy burnt at night.
21. Joseph Lightly† executed for murder.
Dec. 12. Went to Boston first time since July 26.
13. Returnd home. Tides very high.

*Mrs. Elizabeth, sister of President Holyoke's second wife, and widow of Rev. Jabez Fitch of Portsmouth, N. H.

†Executed in Cambridge for murdering Elizabeth Post, his reputed wife. He said that he was born in Newcastle in 1736 but refused to reveal his real name.

Weight of the Vane of Harvard 15¾ lb. Length of the fore part, 2 ft. 2 in., of the hinder part, 1 ft. 5 in.

Coll[ege] new Bell w^ch^ arriv'd Oct. 24. Weighs 200 lb. near, w^ch^ @ 14^d^ St. ℔ lb. = 11. 8 O. T. makes the cost of £116. 14. 0. O. T. = L. M. £13. 9. 0.

Jan. 1, 1766. Family weigh'd, Myself, 208. 7, my wife, 188. 7, Molly Appleton, 124. 7, Priscy, 114. 7, Betty Mascarene, 101. 7, Esther Piper, 138. 7, Sarah Sherman, 169. 7.

6. Glass 5°, below O.

23. An Earthquake, 5. 30 Morn.

Feb. 5. Tarring trees.

Apr. 10. Eggs fatted.

May 19. Rejoicing for y^e^ R[epeal] of y^e^ St[amp] Act, Boston.

20. ——— at Cambridge.

June 27. Valedictory by [William] Pepperill, tolerable.

July 9. Dr. [Jonathan] Mayhew died.

16. Comencem^t^, a cool day.

21. Mr. Applet[on] hurt by a fall from his chaise.

24. Thanksgiving for Repeal of St[amp] Act.

25. Jn° Mascarene born yesterday.

Sept. 27. Sam^l^ Cutts born 5^h^ P. M.

Feb. 24, 1767. Began a bottle Snuff.

Mar. 20. Had a gre[at] chair of E. Manning. Cost £3.

Apr. 12. Vespers 5. 36. Congregation to begin Worship at 10^h^ morn & P. M. 2^h^ 30′.

14. The Rev'd Mr. [William] Hooper of Boston died extream suddenly.

17. Went to Mr. Hooper's Funeral, being invited.

27. Put Mercury into a Plumb tree.

May 14. Mr. Mascarene and wife went home to Salem.

July 1. To warn y^e^ Cambridge School. Master of the Visitation of his School.

3. Valedictory by [Thomas] Bernard & that indifferently both as to Speech & Action.

6. Camb^g^ School to be visited, And was visited this Day.

25. Sarah Sherman went off from our Service.

Sept. 1. Master Wiswall* died.

20. My Bro^r^ Jacob died yesterday Morn at 6 o'clock.

23. A great storm in the beginning of the Night w^ch^ did much Damage.

Oct. 7. Jn° Morse died.

11. Time of Worship changed viz. 10^h^ 30′ A. M. to 2^h^ P. M. to begin this Day.

15. A small earthquake circa 11^h^ A. M.

*Peleg Wiswall, late master of the North Grammar School, aged 83 years.

Nov. 8. Yesterday my Dauter Cutts del^{d} of a Dau'ter named Anna Holyoke.

24. The snow w^{ch} fell on y^{e} 22^{d} 12 Inches at Least on a Level.

Dec. 7. Gave to Jacob Bacon of Lexington £3. 10. 0 for 3 feet of black Oak.

30. Mrs. Sewall bro't to bed of a son 8^{h} P. M.

Jan. 2, 1768. Family weigh'd. Myself, 227. 10, My wife, 179. 10, Priscy, 118. 10, Betty Fessenden, 113. 10, Eben^{r} Perry, 150. 10.

11. Capt. Cazneau sail'd for London.

19. ⊙ Eclipsed, vis[ible], Cloudy & but a poor Observation of the Eclipse.

Mar. 12. Spoke to Kittel for a wigg.

16. My Bro^{r} Sam^{l} Holyoke died 11^{h} 30′ A. M. Æt. 73. 11 m. 14 d.

28. Mr. Fran. Foxcroft [died] at 1 in y^{e} morn.

30. My Bro. J. Holyoke went to live at Newtown.

Apr. 10. First Sabbath to go @ 10^{h} A. M. & 2. 30 P. M.

23. Put species in my Ink bottle.

25. Went to visit M^{r} Peperill.

May 14. Mr. M[ather] Byles sail'd for England in Capt. Davies.

June 3. Began to take Bush Tea.

10. Rev. [Peter] Clarke of Danvers Died.

July 1. Valedictory pronounced by [David] Greene. Well.

2. Most violent Thunder when Hollis Hall was Struck & Damaged in every corner.

15. Daughter Kneeland bro't to Bed of her Daughter Lydia, circa 1^{h} P. M.

Aug. 2. Taken ill.

Sept. 3. Mr. [Samuel] Wigglesworth of the [Ipswich] Hamlet died.

23. A priv[ate] Fast here on account of y^{e} coming of the Troops.*

Oct. 11. My Dau'ter Holyoke bro't to bed wth her Dau'ter Anna.

Nov. 14. Prune Walnut Trees.

Dec. 25. Sister Minot† died.

*The 14th and 29th regiments, commanded by Lt. Col. Dalrymple, embarked at Halifax and arrived at Boston, Sept. 28, 1768.

†Mrs. Mary, wife of Stephen Minott, jr., of Boston, and sister of President Holyoke's first wife.

EDWARD AUGUSTUS HOLYOKE, M. D.

1728-1829.

From the pastel made by Benjamin Blythe in 1771 and now in the possession of Mrs. Charles S. Osgood.

DIARY OF

EDWARD AUGUSTUS HOLYOKE,*

1742, 1743, 1744, 1746, 1747.

[On the inside front cover of the Diary for 1742 is written the following:] There was a comet appear'd Feb. 19, 1742 & I observed it the 22 of Feb. when it was in the tail of Aquilla: Long: W. 15° 29′: Lat: 36° 24′: at 5 in the morning that Day: and when I Got up on 4 morn:† it was in the edge of the milky way: at 5 in the morning that day wich was the 25 of Feb: 1742. March 20, 1742, the comet Disappeared wich is on Saturday night.

Jan. 1, 1742. Lecture.
3. Sacrame[nt].
17. M^r [Thomas] Prentice of Chal[lestown] prech^d.
19. Old M^rs Prentice Buried.
24. M^r Thos. Balch preech^d.
26. Old Jn° Prentice died.
Feb. 2. Candlemas day.
14. Valentines.
Apr. 1. M^r Prince dismis^d from being fellow.
3. Draw^d of 11 blls. cyder.
4. Mr. [Nehemiah] Walter, jun. [of Roxbury] Prch^d here.
6. Clean^d the work house.
7. Finish^d gardening.
8. General Fast.
10. Went to Ipswich.
25. Sacrment.
May 25. Went in to water.
26. Election.
30. M^r Robbins Preach^d.

*These diaries, like the preceding, were kept in interleaved almanacs. The originals are now preserved in the Library of Harvard University. Nearly one half of the entries are in shorthand and have not been deciphered. There is also a daily record of temperature, wind, weather, etc., not here included. During this period young Holyoke was a student at Harvard College of which his father was President.

†Thursday morning.

June 2. Foundation of the Chapel* Laid Some part of y^e^ begin'g of this month.

July 15. Began to write my College Laws & finish^d^ y^e^ tenth of Aug.

19. Finished my Theme: Labor Improbus omnia vincit.

Aug. 10. This day James Paugnet was try^d^ for Murd^r^ and accquit.

11. This day Father & mother returnd from Portsmo^uth^.

18. This day I was Admitted into Harvard College.

21. This night a bill began to be kept in y^e^ Hall.

22. This day began to recite to M^r^ Flynt† in Tully and virgill & Greek testament.

28. This day went to Boston & fetch^d^ up Peggy.‡

30. This day my Father, M^r^ Flynt & M^r^ Appleton & o^r^ treasurer went to Hopkinton. We did not recite till Mr. Flynt came home.

Sept. 1. M^r^ Flynt Return^d^ home.

3. Uncle & Aunt Fitch came town.§

4. Still^d^ 11 pints of Lemmon Water.

20. This day I removed out of my old chamber into a new one.

Nov. 7. Mrs. Gibbs died about 1 O'clock P. M.

11. This day was the annual thanksgiving.

14. My Father Preach^d^ Cambr.

Dec. 12. Sister Molly‖ born 10^h $52'$ $30''$.

18 - 20. Sometime this part of the month, the brick-work of the Chapel was finish^d^.

[On the last leaf is written] an account of our Examination the 13 day of July 1742, viz: [Daniel] Foxcroft, [Joseph] Green, myself and [James] Putnam.

Tutr^s^ 3 Æneid 15 Lines
Pres^dt^ 2 Æneid 24 Lines } Virgil

Tutr^s^ 3 Catiline
Pres^dt^ 2 Catiline } Tully

Tutr^s^ 12 Luke
Pres^dt^ 25 Mathew } Greek Testament

Mem^o^ M^r^ [Henry] Flynt examin^d^ in Tully: M^r^ [Belchar] Hancock in Virgil: M^r^ [Joseph] Mayhew in Greek Test: M^r^ [Thomas] Marsh in no book in y^e^ forenoon: in y^e^ afternoon examined by y^e^ Pres^dt^ who gave us y^e^ following Themes:

*Holden Chapel, erected in memory of Samuel Holden, merchant of London.

†Henry Flynt (1676-1760), who held the office of Tutor for fifty-five years.

‡His sister Margaret, born Sept. 22, 1726; married John Mascarene.

§Rev. Jabez Fitch of Portsmouth, N. H., and his wife Elizabeth, who was a sister of President Holyoke's second wife, Margaret, daughter of John Appleton of Ipswich.

‖Mary Holyoke who died Nov. 13, 1753.

Foxcroft: Sapientia prestat viribus.
Green & myself: Labor Improbus ominia vincit.
Putnam: Semper avarus eget.

I finish^{d} my Theme the 19 day of July, 1742 & was admitted the 18 of y^{e} August following (after having been on writing my College Laws 20 Days finished them the 10 of August) and we began to recite on the moonday morning after the vacancy was up which was the 23 Day of August in the year 1742.

Jan. 27, 1743. M^{r} Flint went to boston.
28 Lecture day.
Feb. 1. M^{r} Flint Return^{d} from boston.
8. Fleming sat upon Gallows.*
11. Quarter day at College.
14. Mothers birth day.
17. An overseers meting. M^{r}. Flynt had a Sore Shin.
18. John's birthday.† Declamed. Went into M^{r} Monis.‡
19. The Slates for the chapel were begun to be cut in order to be put on it.
20. Betty Epes§ birthday. A very warm day.
21. Corporation day.
22. Molly Man went to Boston.
28. This day finish^{d} Tullys or[ations].
Mar. 2. M^{r} Winthrop‖ had no Lecture.
3. My father went to boston with M^{rs} Morse. M^{r} Faneuil¶ died.
4. Last night Late they begun to slate Chapel. Went into Monis.
5. Greas^{d} chaise tackling. Began to lay y^{e} w: house floor.
6. M^{r} Hancock of Martha^{s} vineyard prech^{d}.
7. The workmen at y^{e} Chapel didn't come up till y^{e} next day.
8. D^{r} Wigglesworth** had a Lecture.
10. Father & Johny went down to M^{r} Faniuls burial.
11. Went into M^{r} Monis. Began second oration Tully.
12. Y^{e} workmen went down from y^{e} chapple & return^{d} on Moonday following.
13. M^{r} Appleton Preach^{d} to y^{e} Condemned Prisner.

*Andrew Flemming of Groton, convicted of incest, was sentenced to sit upon the gallows at Cambridge, with a rope about his neck and then to be whipped forty stripes on the way from the gallows to the prison.

†His brother John Holyoke who died Dec. 30, 1753.

‡Judah Monis, instructor in Hebrew from 1722 to 1761. Embraced christianity and was baptised in 1722.

§Elizabeth Epes, born Feb. 20, 1736, was the daughter of Hon. Symonds Epes of Ipswich, whose widow Mary married President Holyoke.

‖John Winthrop, Hollis professor of mathematics and natural philosophy.

¶Peter Faneuil (1700-1743), the eminent Boston merchant.

**Rev. Samuel Wigglesworth (1689-1768) of Ipswich Hamlet.

5. Comenc[ement].
11. Freshmen examined 18.
12. Freshmen examined 12.
17. M[r] Gee* Preach[d] P : M.
Aug. 1. My Father & Mother and I went to Marblehead.
2. Put up at Capt. Le Gallais.†
17. Vacancy up to day.
20. Freshmen began to Recite.
22. We Began to Recite.
27. First went into M[r] Monis this Year.
30. D[r] Wig[glesworth] had a Lecture first this year.
Sept. 3. This day our Class began Dugan's Rhetoric.
4. M[r] Cushing‡ of Dover Preach[d] A : D :
5. Began to mow Rowens.§
6. Got Some in to day. D[r] [Wigglesworth] had no Lecture.
8. M[r] Flynt went to Boston. Finish[d] Rowen.
9. Went into M[r] Monis 9 Clock.
10. Went into M[r] Monis 11 Clock.
11. Sacram[ent] : M[r] Newman‖ Preach[d] P. M.
12. M[r] Flynt Return[d]. Went in M[r] Monis 9 Clock.
13. Began 8th Æniod Virgil. D[r] had no Lect.
15. The Senior Sophisters Mett. Finish[d] Logic 2 time.
16. Began to make Propositions.
18. My Father Preach[d] A : M.
20. D[r] Wigglesworth had no Lecture. Began Gordon.¶
24. Went to Aunt Minott's.** Went into Mr. Monis.
26. Recited to M[r]. [Thomas] Marsh. Went into Mr. Monis.
27. Carryed in arguments yesterday.
Oct. 2. We recited to Mr. Flynt again. he grows beter. we cary in arguments 4 times a week.
Nov. 14. We began to Dispute 4 times a week.
24. Annual Thanks-Giving.
Dec. 5. Dispute but twice a week.
7. Wee Recited Tully's offices.
8. Began to analysis at College.

*Rev. Joshua Gee (1698-1748), pastor of the Old North Church, Boston.
†Capt. David Le Gallais, a merchant of Marblehead.
‡Rev. Jonathan Cushing (1689-1769) of Dover, N. H., "a grave and sound preacher."
§The second crop of hay the same year.
‖Rev. John Newman (1716-1763), chaplain at Louisburg and minister at Edgartown.
¶Geography Anatomiz'd; or, The geographical grammar. By Patrick Gordon. London, 1733.
**President Holyoke's first wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. John Browne of Marblehead. She died Aug. 15, 1719. Her sister Mary married, 1713, Stephen Minot of Boston.

22. Sacrament Day.
23. Began Locke* to recite.
24. First went to Mrs. Morehead† to paint on Glass.
June 2. War with France Proclamed.
3. A pretty great Earthquake: 10^h: 15′: A: M.
8. Declaming Day.
28. Fast on account of war with France.
Aug. 6. The Vane Finish^t & raised.
13. Began to Skecth my Canvas for Painting my Coueert of Arms.‡
15. Chambers at College Settled. Vacancy up.
17. Prayers began at College.
18. Went fishing & Catch None. Finished my Arms.
20. Johny§ went to Bost[on] on foot with Juba.
21. Went to Castle W^m [for] first time.
22. First recited this morn in Locke.‖
Sept. 21. Declaiming Day.
Jan. 2, 1746. [Benjamin] Dearborn, [Andrew] Oliver and I went into M^r Gardner to Day to Learn French.
5. M^r Carnes¶ Preach^t here all Day.
12. M^r Bridge** Preach^d P: M.
18. Analysing Finish^t.
19. M^r Appleton†† Preach^d A: D.
21. Went into M^r Winthrop: Finish^t
22. Very warm. No Lecture. D^r had a Lect. Mrs. James at our house.
27. M^r Monis was up, but I did not go.
Feb. 3. Went into M^r Monis. Began Spheric.
4. A smal Earthquake, as Some Say at 1-2.
5. A Private Fast at Cambridge.† M^r Cook & M^r Appleton Preach^d.

*Probably John Locke's "Essay on the human understanding."

†Mrs. Sarah (Parsons), the wife of Rev. John Moorhead, minister of the Scotch-Irish church on Long Lane, afterward Federal street, Boston, known as the "Church of the Presbyterian Strangers."

‡Mr. Andrew Nichols of Danvers, a descendant, now has in his possession a coat of arms of the Holyoke family painted on canvas and probably antedating the year 1744, which came to him through the Samuel Holyoke branch.

§John, son of President Holyoke, born Feb. 18, 1734, died Dec. 30, 1753. Juba, a negro slave, weighed 141 1-2 pounds in 1748, when the entire family were weighed.

‖See April 23, 1744.

¶Rev. John Carnes, minister of Stoneham, 1746-1757, and afterwards of Lynn.

**Rev. Matthew Bridge (1725-1775), settled over the church in Framingham the following month.

††Rev. Nathaniel Appleton (1693-1784), minister of the church in Cambridge.

‡‡The public fast this year was appointed for Mar. 13th.

7. Quarter Day kept in y^e^ hall.
9. My Father Preach^d^ A : M. M^r^ Appleton : P : M.
10. M^r^ Monis came but Did not go in : went into M^r^ Winthrop : Finish^d^ Projection of y^e^ Sphere.
11. Did not Dispute : Corporation met : No Lecture.
12. No Lecture all Day : Finish^t^ Justin.
14. Began Eutropius [Nepos].
16. M^r^ Adams preach^d^ all Day.
17. Began Salustius.
18. My Father & Mother went to Framingham to M^r^ [Matthew] Bridge^s^ ordination : & 10 or a Doz : Scho^l^.
19. M^r^ Bridge ordaind at Framingham. M^r^ Adams my chan : also y^e^ Same day.
20. My Father & Mother & Sister returned.
21. We did not go in to M^r^ Gardner.
22. [Benjamin] Dearborn went Home.
25. Our Class finish^d^ Disputing.
27. Finish^d^ Sallustius.
28. Began Florus.

Mar. 1. A Large beautiful Aurora Borealis.
4. I went to Brooklin with Mr. Flynt, & Father & Mother. D^r^ had a Lecture : We did not Dispute. M^r^ Flynt went to Boston y^e^ same night to M^r^ Wendells for Solving y^e^ Aurora Bor :
10. M^r^ Flynt Dismissed our Class ; Began Algebra.
13. This Day a Public Fast.
15. 5 Experimental Lectures this week.
17. No Experimental Lecture, a Practical lect[ure], we did Division.
25. D^r^ had a Public Lect[ure].
26. D^r^ had a Private Lect[ure].
28. I did not go in to y^e^ Library.
31. Went in to Mr. Winthrop and did $+ - \times \div$ of Algebraic Fractions.

Apr. 11. M^r^ Speaker Cushing* Died.
12. My Father & Mother went to Concord, Moonday.
13. M^r^ Cooper† Preach^d^ all Day.
14. Went in to M^r^ Winthrop; we did Equation by always together.
17. M^r^ Cushing Buried. No Lecture.
21. Went into M^r^ Winthrop where we began to do questions in algebra.

*Thomas Cushing (1693-1746), merchant of Boston and speaker of the House of Representatives from 1742 until his death.

†Rev. Samuel Cooper (1725-1783), minister of the Brattle Street Church, Boston. Chosen President of Harvard College in 1774 but declined the honor.

HARVARD COLLEGE.

From a water color made about 1798 and showing Holden Chapel and Hollis, Harvard and Massachusetts Halls

May 1. Our Class had their Dinner, y^e^ whole cost 34 : 19 : 0 : each one paid 3 : 3 : 6.

28. Mr. Winthrop had a Lecture & we proceeded to answer questions in Equation.

3. The Thesees Colectors Carried Down Theses ye first of this month.

18. M^r^ Welstead* of Boston preach^d^ all Day.

25. M^r^ Dennis† of y^e^ Cape preach^d^ all Day.

27. The Election vacancy was a week without prayers, or Lectures or Reciting.

28. Election. M^r^ Thomas Hutchinson chose Speaker.

29. The general Court agreed on y^e^ Expedition to Canada :‡ & we send 3,000 Men : Incentum 30£ & a Blanket.

June 1. M^r^ [Robert] Breck of Springfeild Preach^d^ all Day.

2. Proclamations put out, for Inlisting men.

3. An Aurora Borealis on y^e^ first Evening Insta^t^.

16. None of all our Theses Rejected.

20. [Daniel] Foxcroft Pronounced y^e^ valedictory.

29. M^r^ Appleton Preach^d^ to our Class.

July 2. Comencement.

6. M^r^ [Joseph] Green of Barnstab[le] Preach^d^ A : D.

8. About 18 Freshmen accepted : and 2 or 3 turn^d^ by.

13. M^r^ Andrew Boardman Preach^d^ A : D.

20. M^r^ Foss Preach^d^.

21. My Father, Mother, Sister Peggy, Sister Nancy & I went to Ipswich.

22. We all dined at Coll : Berrys.§

23. I went to Portsmouth.

25. Came back to Ipswich from Portsmouth.

26. Went to Marblehead : all of us.

28. My father preach^d^ all Day at Mr. Barnards.‖

29. Our horse lamed in his Stifle Bone.

30. We all Returned home.

Aug. 2. My father set out to go to Martha^s^ Vineyard.

6. Lexington men agreed [shorthand] for 25£.¶

*Rev. William Welsteed (1695-1753), minister of the New Brick Church.

†Rev. Josiah Dennis (1694-1763), minister of the East Precinct of Yarmouth.

‡The abortive expedition against Montreal and Quebec.

§Col. Thomas Berry (1695-1756), eminent physician, Justice of the Court of Sessions, Judge of Probate, and member of the Governor's Council, 1735-1751.

‖Rev. John Barnard (1681-1770), minister of the First Church, Marblehead, who did so much for the material benefit of the town. In 1714, Mr. Barnard and Mr. Holyoke both were candidates to assist Rev. Samuel Cheever, the aged pastor of the First Church. Mr. Barnard received the election, but the friends of Mr. Holyoke were unwilling to yield and organized the Second Church and called him as their pastor.

¶Probably the amount agreed upon as salary for the school master which office young Holyoke assumed on Aug. 26th.

9. My Father returned from Martha^{s} viney^{d}.
22. Went to Lexington & Returned.
23. 20 Freshmen this year: moved out of my Chamber.
26. Began to keep School at Lexington, my Father & mother came to Lexington today.
30. Had a Letter from Peggy.
31. M^{r} Hancock Preach^{d}.*

Sept. 4. Ellery jun^{r} & Williams† came to See me. I dismissed the School for this after—.
7. M^{r} Hancock Preach^{d}.
9. Had a Letter from Father.
10. Had a Letter from Peggy.
12. Lecture Day at Lexington, M^{r} Bows‡ preach^{t}.
13. Went home the first time to Cam[bridge].
15. Return^{d} before 9 o'Clock.
20. S^{r} [William] Philips, S^{r} [Oliver] Peabody & S^{r} [Daniel] Foxcroft came to see me.
21. The Bishop preached all day.§
22. The company here & in all the towns here about raised sent down to boston because of a feared Invasion from a french fleet.‖
26. Old M^{rs} Stone¶ died.
27. 150 Soldiers billeted in town.
28. M^{r} Trask** preach^{t} here all Day.
29. We had News of a french fleet at Chebacter.††
30. Mem:^{o} S^{r} [Daniel] Foxcroft began to keep [school] at Roxbury: 22^{d} Instant.

Oct. 2. Y^{e} 150 Soldiers Dismiss^{d} today.
3. Peggy & M^{rs} Nanny harrington[?] & Wendell came to see me & I went home with them. Did not keep school this forenoon.
9. Return^{d} with Elizur‡‡ before 9 o'clock.

*Rev. John Hancock (1671-1752), minister at Lexington for 54 years and grandfather of "the signer."

†William Ellery and Solomon Williams, members of the class of 1747.

‡Rev. Nicholas Bowes (1706-1755), minister at Bedford for 24 years.

§There was no Bishop of the Church of England located in New England before the Revolution. Possibly this may refer to Rev. Roger Price, rector of King's Chapel, who was the Bishop of London's Commissary, but more probably to the Rev. John Hancock of Lexington, who was known as "Bishop Hancock," a tribute of respect to his age and long service.

‖The French fleet of forty ships of war, commanded by Duke d'Anville, sent to recover Cape Breton aad ravage the New England settlements, but destroyed by storms. Boston was garrisoned by over 8000 men.

¶Mrs. Dorcas, wife of Dea. Samuel Stone of Lexington (died Sept. 24.—*Lexington Rds.*).

**Rev. Nathaniel Trask (1723-1789), born in Lexington, minister at Brentwood, N. H. from 1747 until his death.

††Chebuctoo, now Halifax, Nova Scotia.

‡‡His cousin Elizur, aged 15, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Bridgham) Holyoke, who afterwards married Hannah, daughter of Rev. Oliver Peabody of Natick, and became the minister at Boxford, Mass., from 1758 until his death in 1806.

10. Last night & this morn : a flight [of] snow.
12. M[r] Lawrence* Preacht All Day.
15. A very bright changable Aurora borea.
16. A public fast.
18. Last night & today a Snow fell, deep 5 ¾ Inch.
19. M[r] [John] Hancock preach[t] All Day.
21. Ministers meeting. [William] Ellery & [Peter] Bourse came to see me.
23. Very warm weather all this week.
28. 2 Ellerys, M[r] Denison & [Solomon] Williams came to see me, & tarried about ¾ hor.

Nov. 1. Went home to Cambridge, had a Letter from [Benjamin] Dearborn.
2. M[r] Appleton Preach[t]. John at home.
3. Return[d] home to Lexington, wrote an answer to Dearborn.
6. Excessive cold weather for the Season.
8. Went home to Cambridge on foot.
9. D[r] Chauncey† Preach[t] all Day.
10. Return[d] on horsback with Elizur.
14. Din[d] at M[r] Harringtons, did not keep school this afternoon.
24. I dismiss[d] the School this 24 Day the last day of my engagement at Lex[ington].
25. I return[d] home with W[illiam] Ellery.
26. Began to Prime my canvas.
27. The Annual Thanksgiving.
28. Siz[d] the canvas for Arms.
30. M[r] [Job] Cushing of Shrewsbury Preach[t] & M[r] [Nathaniel] Appleton.

An Account of those who Bro't wood to School at Lexington, 1746. Lieut Fiske for one child 3 feet: John Bridge one Load for 3 child[ren]: Marret Munroe 1 Load for 1 child. These three Loads were all that were bro't while I was at Lexington in Sept : Oct : Nov :

Dec. 2. Painted at times on the Hatches‡ all this month.
10. M[r] Davison & Aunt Appleton§ came to see us.
23. S[r] [Daniel] Foxcrofts time out at Roxbury.
24. A great Storm of Snow 11 Inches Deep fell: & very cold.

Jan. 19, 1747.‖ Capt. Kent¶ Saild for Jamaica.

Feb. 10. M[rs] Coburn Died.

*Rev. William Lawrence (1723-1780), afterwards minister at Lincoln, Mass.

†Rev. Charles Chauncey, D. D. (1705-1787), minister of the First church, Boston, for sixty years.

‡The shading and lines on his heraldic arms.

§Probably his aunt Elizabeth, wife of Daniel Appleton, the Register of Probate at Ipswich.

‖He was teaching school in Roxbury at this time.

¶Probably Capt. Benjamin Kent of Boston who died at Kingston, Jamaica, in 1748 or 1749.

11. Benj[a] Clark Died.
28. James Pemberton* Esq[r] Died.
Mar. 23. Will a Molatto of Benj. & Jn[o] Walkers Shot a Negro [named Cato] of Jn[o] Denny Jun[r] & he died on y[e] Spot.
Apr. 6. Polly† went to M[rs] Alden's School.
9. Fast.
10. Governour Knowles from Louisbourgh.‡
11. Rev[d] M[r] Caner§ from Connecticut.
24. Jn[o] Phillips Died att Midnight past.
26. W[m] Winslow Baptised who was borne 22[d].
30. I sett out for Connecticut.
May 6. I return'd from Connecticut via Providence.
13. Governour Knowles Saild for Louisbourg.
22. pd Brother Jon[a] for a Cask of Wine £30. 15.

[In July of this year young Holyoke began the study of medicine with Thomas Berry, M. D. of Ipswich, the most distinguished practitioner in his neighborhood. He finished his studies in April, 1749, and removed to Salem in June of the same year.]

Oct. 8. M[rs] [Elizabeth] Wakefield exec[d] for Murder of her Child att Cambridge.
15. Will[m] Exec[d] for Murder March 23[d].
Nov. 16. M[r] Knowles sent his Boats above the Castle in the Night & press'd Severall Seamen belonging to Outward bound Vessells in the Harbour who carried them down in his Scooner. Next morning 17[th] a Mobb Consisting of Strangers, Seamen & Others of Vile Condition Assembled & took Severall Officers belonging to M[r] Knowles's Fleet & Carried them to the Governour Demanding his Assistence, butt not being Satisfied att Night they met below the town House & Insulted the Governour & Council (who were then Sitting) in a Scandulous Manner & after the Governour was Escorted home by his Officers of Militia & Others belonging to the King under Arms they brought a Barge they suppos'd belong'd to the Kings ship, before his Door & threatened to burn her, but were Persuaded to burn her on Copp's Hill.‖

*James Pemberton, born 1682, of Boston, for whom Pemberton Square was named.

†His sister Mary, born Dec. 12, 1742, died Nov. 13, 1753.

‡Admiral Sir Charles Knowles (died 1777), Governor of Louisburg, 1746; of Jamaica, 1752-6; rear-admiral, 1765.

§Rev. Henry Caner (1700-1792), rector of Kings Chapel. Having been selected by the congregation and not by the Bishop of London, the day after his arrival in Boston he was escorted to the chapel. The church wardens at the door delivered to him the key, and locking himself in the church, he tolled the bell, and then unlocked the door and received the wardens, committee, etc., who wished him joy in having possession of the church.

‖The mob threw stones through the windows of the council chamber. Another account states that the boat was burned on the Common. The officers were released after which Commodore Knowles discharged most of the men whom he had impressed, and went to sea. *See* Palfrey's History of New England, Vol. V, pp. 87-91.

18. The Governour went to the castle.
19. M^{rs} Wroe died & 25th was buried.
20. A Towns Meeting invited the Governor home.
21. He was receiv'd by the Militia & other Gentlemen.
26. Thanksgiving.

Dec. 19. Paid Snoden's Negro 16/ for Sweeping 2 Chimneys.
15. The Town House burn't.*
31. Paid Moses Maynard of Sudberry for a Hogg 132^{li} at 2/6 £16 - 10.

*Now known as the Old State House. The fire began in the second story and destroyed much of the interior. The building was reconstructed much as before and no essential changes have since been made.

DIARY OF
JOHN HOLYOKE.
1748

Jan. 7, 1748. Our class Learned out Greek Grammar.

8. A. M. Family Weighed. 234½ Father. 183½ Mother. 131½ Peggy. 109 Betty Hol. 93½ John. 88½ Saml.* 89½ Anna. 76½ Betty Epes.† 63½ Priscilla. 37½ Mary. 159½ Deb. Forster. 141½ Juba.

9. Father cleaned his watch.

10. Mr. Flint preachd.

12. Father & Mother went to Coll. Alford's.‡

13. I had a pair of Shoes.

16. Our Class Learn'd out Greek Catechism.

19. Sam went to Boston in ye Sledd.

20. Fath[er] and Moth[er] went & returnd, but Peggy Stayd at Aunt Minot's.§ Our class learn'd out 5 enied.

22. Sam Declam'd.

28. Public fast.

29. Hebrew Gramars given us. I Declamd.

Feb. 6. I wrote to Neddy‖ by Mr. Norton.

7. Thermter 115 Deg: abroad.

12. I went in to Mr. Monis.

18. Our Class learnd out ye 6 Eniod.

21. We drawd of 15 Barl Cyder on 20. We Setld

23. Our class Learnd out Tulle Orat:

24. Began Logick.

25. We learnd out Mark & begun Luke.

*Samuel, son of Hon. Symonds and Mary Epes of Ipswich, born March 27, 1734. Harvard, 1751. His mother married President Holyoke, Mar. 17, 1741-2.

†Elizabeth, daughter of Hon. Symonds and Mary Epes of Ipswich, born Feb. 20, 1736.

‡Hon. John Alford of Charlestown, who founded the professorship of Natural Theology in Harvard College.

§Mrs. Mary, wife of Stephen Minot. She was a sister of President Holyoke's first wife.

‖His brother Edward Augustus, then studying medicine at Ipswich.

28. I received a Letter from Neddy.
Mar. 12. I was admitted.
13. Mr. Hitchcock Sen. preach^{d} P. M.
15. Sam & I began to learn French of Mr. Gar[dner].
16. Went in to Mr. Gardener A. M. & P. M.
29. Began to make propositions.
31. We got up to y^{e} other French Scholars & began Telemachus.
Apr. 11. Planted Parsnips & Pees, &c.
13. A Comet appears in Casshiopea's Chair.
23. I went to Bost[on] in Cart: Neddy came home.
28. Annual Fast. Did not goe to Mr. Gardener this week.
29. I declam'd.
30. Neddy went to Ipswich again.
May 2. I went to Boston horseback. Sam went to Wa[tertown?].
6. Quarter Day.
8. I had a new Coat & Breeches, Ger^{mn} Searge.
9. I had pair Doble Chan pomps.*
12. First Went into Wat^{er}.
19. Had a pair of Shose of How.
27. Wrote to Neddy in French.
28. Sam & I & Deborah† went to Marblehead.
31. We return'd from Marblehead.
June 8. Kitchen Chimney burnt: Mow^{d} y^{e} Orchard.
9. Fast for ye drowth.
10. Our Clas placed on 8 Day.
11. I wrote to Neddy; planted Coffee.‡
15. Planted Mulberrys.
17. Did not go to Monis. Dudley made an E[n]tertainment for y^{e} Class.
24. Valedictory pronounced by [Dudley] Atkins.
July 6. Commencement. Rain.
14. Eclipse of the ☉ between 4 & 5 oClock A. M. visible.
20. Fath[er] & Moth[er] & Pris went to Ipswich.
28. Eclipse of the ☾ between 7 & 8 A. M. visible.
Aug. 16. Betty & Sam, Betty Epes & I went to Ipswich.
17. Vacancy up: Neddy taken ill of a nervous fever.
19. Betty & Sam & I return^{d}.
22. Our Class began to recite.
26. Fath[er] & Peggy & I went to Ipswich to see Neddy.
Sept. 8. Fath[er] & Peggy return^{d}: Sam had a gown.
11. Corporation granted me the Care of y^{e} Clock.
20. Had pair of shos, How.

*Low shoes.
†Probably Deborah Forster, the hired girl in the family.
‡Coffee was first planted in the West Indies about 1720.

21. Neddy so well as to go out.
22. I return'd from Ipswich.
23. I had a gown. I moved into my Chamber Coll.
24. Coll[ege] : on fire yesterday.
Oct. 10. My Chumm taken ill of a fever
14. Molly taken ill of a fever.
16. Chumm moved to y^e^ Widow Bordman's.*
17. Began Euclid, made Arguments.
18. Mr. Mayhew† went to ordination. took me.
19. Mother taken ill of a fever.
21. Mr. Mayhew return'd.
26. Mr. Brown‡ ordained Brooklynn ; I was there.
Nov. 3. Began Georgicks.
18. Neddy & Peggy came from Ipswich.
24. Thanksgiving Annual.
29. Neddy had a new great Coat.
Dec. 1. My great Coat turnd into jacket.
2. Pair of Shoes : Hastings.
9. Left of reciting on fridays.

*Mrs. Elizabeth, widow of Andrew Boardman, saddler, steward of the College for forty-four years, selectman, town clerk, and town treasurer.

†Rev. Jonathan Mayhew (1720-1766), of Martha's Vineyard, Harvard, 1744, minister of the West Church, Boston. A man of great ability.

‡Rev. Cotton Brown (1726-1751), of Haverhill, Harvard, 1743. Died of a violent fever during the third year of his pastorate.

MISS MARY VIAL.

1737-1802.

The second wife of Edward Augustus Holyoke, M. D. From the portrait painted in 1753 and now in the possession of Miss Mary W. Nichols.

DIARY OF

MRS. MARY (VIAL) HOLYOKE.

1760-1800.

Jan. 2, 1760. The Rev. Mr. Locke* Carried Miss Mary Porter from Cambridge to Natick, where they were married, & from thence went to Sherborn.

3. Mr. Wigglesworth & Miss Prisey Holyoke† & Sammy Porter,‡ with her father & mother, Came to Salem, tarried with us till Saturday, when they went to Ipswich.

16. Went to a dance at m^r^ Jefferies. A spare rib as a present from Colonel Pickman.§

March 3. Went to Cambridge with the Rev'd Mr. Barnard,‖ from there went to Boston.

8. Came home.

12. Sister Nancy Came & tarried a fortnight. Came with Mr. Eppes of Danvers. Went home with Mr. Trowbridge.

April 20. Uncle Simpson¶ & aunt Came to Salem, tarried at Mr. Lechmere's.** The Surveyor†† came with them. The next Friday they went home.

*Rev. Samuel Locke (1732-1778), President of Harvard University, 1770-1773. Miss Mary Porter was the daughter of Rev. Samuel Porter of Sherborn, and step-daughter of Mrs. Holyoke's mother, Mrs. Mary (Simpson) Vial.

†Miss Priscilla Holyoke was youngest daughter of President Holyoke.

‡Son of Rev. Samuel Porter of Sherborn, then fifteen years old.

§Col. Benjamin Pickman was the father of Judith Pickman, the first wife of Dr. Holyoke.

‖Rev. Thomas Barnard (1716-1776), minister of the First Church, Salem.

¶Jonathan Simpson (1712-1795), a merchant of Boston, chosen one of the Mandamus Councillors. A prominent loyalist, who left Boston with his wife on Howe's evacuation, and died in Bristol, England. His wife, Margaret (Lechmere) Simpson, also died at Kensington, England. They left no children.

**Richard Lechmere (1727-1814), Collector of Customs at Salem, who preceded the notorious James Cockle. Mr. Lechmere was one of the best bred men in New England, and was nephew to Nicholas, Lord Lechmere, in the reign of George I. He was living, in 1760, in the Browne mansion house that stood nearly on the site of the present "Essex House." At the Revolution he fled to Halifax and thence to England.

††Joseph Dowse (1709-1785), merchant in Boston. Burned out in the great fire of 1760, and succeeded Jonathan Pue as Surveyor of the port of Salem, at a salary of £40.

June 11. Went to Cambridge with the Dr.*

12. Went from thence to Boston. The Dr returned to Salem that afternoon with John.

13. I drank tea at Mrs. Mascarene's.† Went to see Aunt Glover.

14. Dined at Uncle Simpson's.

15. Went to the Surveyor's in the Evening.

16. Spent the afternoon at Aunt Davis'.

17. Dined at Uncle Glover's. Drank tea at Mrs. Allen's, the Evening at Mr. Lechmere's.

18. Came home with Mr. Lechmere.

30. Major Epps died.‡

July 3. Went to Cambridge to Major Epps's funeral, buried today.

8. Mr. Badger & Lady, Mr. Locke & Lady Came to see us.

30. Mrs. Holyoke & wife from Boston.

Aug. 7. Father & mother return'd from Ipswich. Din'd at Colonel Pickman's, in the afternoon went to the Farm.

8 Tea at Col. Serjant's,§ spent the evening at Mr Barnard's.

9. Father & mother went home.

12. The Dr went to Cape Ann.

Sept. 14. My Daughter Mary born.

Jan. 1, 1761. Was at Mrs Barton's‖ with Sister Betsey.

2. Sister Betsey went home with Mr. Goff. At dance at Mrs. Jeffery's in the evening.

12. Mrs. Lechmere here.

13. Small Pox found to be at Jno Osgood's.¶ Capt. Coolidge came here to lodge. An Excessive cold night.

15. Ye Doctr was cald to Methuen. A dance at Jefferies in the evening.

16. Ye Dr returned. Began upon the firkin of butter of 40 lb.

17. Sally Bernard here.

20. Fanuil Hall burnt at Boston.

21. Began first upon Fyal Wine had of Webster.

*Mrs. Holyoke always mentions her husband as "the Doctor."

†Mrs. Margaret, sister of Dr. E. A. Holyoke, who married (1750) John Mascarene, afterward Comptroller of Customs at Salem, and Collector in 1775.

‡Major Samuel Epes (1733-1760) of Ipswich Hamlet, lawyer, representative to the General Court. "One of the most promising young men of the period." He died of consumption at the house of President Holyoke.

§Col. Epes Sargent (1690-1762) of Gloucester, who married the widow of Col. William Browne of Salem in 1744 and removed to Salem. He was a merchant, colonel in the militia, and long a justice in the Court of General Sessions.

‖Mrs. Elizabeth, wife of Capt. Samuel Barton, a merchant engaged in the West India trade.

¶John Osgood (1716-1761) who married in 1751, Sarah Hawkins of Marblehead.

22. Bo't hog, weighed 182 pounds, at 2/5. Salted hog with half Lisbon & half saltertudas salt.*
23. Went to see Mrs. Crowninshield. Sammy Locke born 22d. Mrs. Lechmere moved to Cambridge.
24. John Osgood died of the Small pox.
25. No church today on acc't of the Small pox.
26. Went to see Miss Lynde at Mrs. Lendall's house.
28. At lecture.
29. At dance at Jefferies'. Mrs. Wharf died of S. pox.
31. The Dr went to Marblehead to see Father & mother, who were at Mr Hooper's, & Bo't Candlesticks & Cork Screws.

Feb. 2. Mrs. Cross died of small Pox.
4. Made Mrs. Ropes† a Sitting up visit.
10. Mr. Goodill & Mrs. Fiske broke out with small pox.
11. Mr. Goodill & Mrs. Fiske Removed to ye pest house.
14. Phippen's son broke out with Small Pox.
15. Church today for the first time since small pox.
17. Mrs. Dalton brought to bed.
20. Mrs. Fiske‡ died of ye small pox.
25. Phippen died of ye small pox. Opened cask of Biscuit.

March 4. Dr Clarke§ here from Newbury. Ironing.
7. Scower'd pewter.
9. Polly went abroad for the first time.
10. Dr went to Ipswich.
12. Shock of an earthquake.
16. Dr went to Ipswich.
17. Made the Dr. six Cravats marked H.
19. John King died.
21. John King Buried. Went with Mrs. Eppes.
23. Mrs. Crowninshield Drank tea here.
24. At Mr Pynchon's.‖
25. At Colonel Pickman's with Madm Lynd.
26. At a dance at Jefferies.
30. Made Mrs. Oliver ye first visit.¶

*Salt from the Tortugas, a West India island.

†Mrs. Priscilla, wife of Nathaniel Ropes. who lived in the house still standing on Essex street, opposite Cambridge street. The "sitting up visit" followed the birth of Mrs. Ropes' first child, Abigail, who afterwards married William Orne, the eminent Salem merchant. Nathaniel Ropes was appointed a justice of the Court of Common Pleas in 1761, and later became chief justice, and in 1772 was promoted to the bench of the Superior Court of Judicature.

‡Probably the wife of Rev. Samuel Fiske, formerly pastor of the Third church.

§Parker Clarke, M. D. (1718-1798), physician at Andover and Newbury, who married Lydia, daughter of Rev. Samuel Phillips of Andover.

‖William Pynchon (1723-1789), a prominent lawyer.

¶Mrs. Mary, wife of Andrew Oliver, judge of Court of Common Pleas and Mandamus Councillor. She was the daughter of Hon. Benjamin Lynde. They lived in a house at the corner of Essex and Liberty streets, taken down when the present Lynde Block was erected.

31. Went to Cambridge with Mr. Mascarene in Andrews' chaise, Esty's horse

April 1. D^r^ came to Cambridge.

7. Oliver, Higginson, Eppes & Pickman dined here.

17. Bought salmon. Made soap.

22. Fast day. John Marston died. Bought green shoes.

23. Dressed a Calves Head turtle fashion.*

25. John Marston Buried.

26. Palfrey's Child Baptized.

27. John King shot his hand. At Colonel Serjant's with Miss Appleton.

May 5. Ministers' meeting. Spent y^e^ evening at M^r^ Bernard's.

6. At Judge Lynde's with Miss Appleton.

18. At M^rs^ John Higginson's† with Mrs. Curwen, Pierce & Chase.

19. Mrs. Bacon buried.

20. Began to whitewash. Dr. taken with a Cold.

22. Went to a Barbeque at Jonson's, 50 in company. D^r^ not there.

28. Ironed. Went to Capt. Crowninshield's funeral.‡

30. Scower'd pewter. Polly cut her first Tooth.

June 1. Mrs. Giles died in childbirth at Mrs. Frye's.

8. Ropes moved to ye pest house with Small Pox.

13. Cato ret^d^ from Boston.

20. Went to flax pond with Mrs. Crowninshield.

24. D^r^ Went to Barbeque at y^e^ Fort §

25. We went to Castle Hill‖ by invitation.

About the middle of y^e^ month of May there appear'd a Cold, as it was vulgarly cal'd, which was very general; sparing neither Age nor Sex. In Some it arose to that Height as to be dignify'd by y^e^ name of a Fever, generally of y^e^ Pleuritic Peripneumonia or Ca-

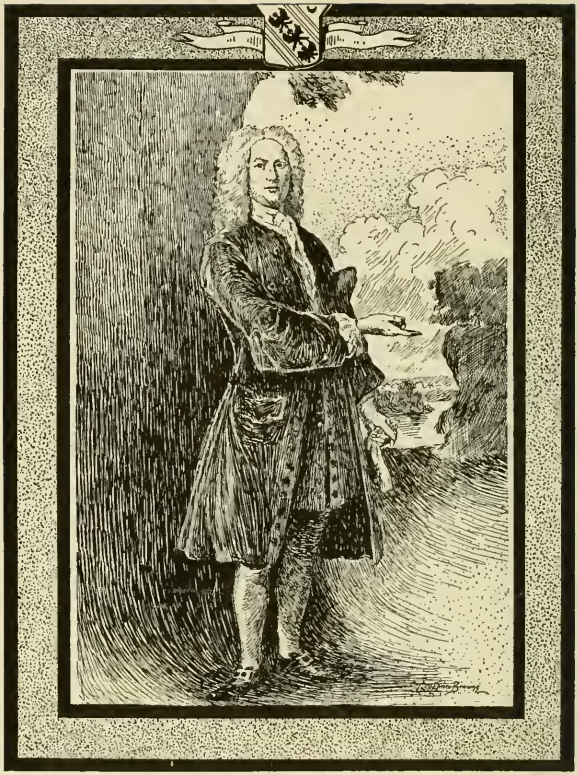
*A boiled calf's head cut into pieces about half an inch square is placed in a strong gravy that has been strained, made of veal, beef, onions, butter, anchovies, lemon peel and spice. Include also a pint of madeira and hard boiled eggs. "A very good dish, and if properly made will not discredit the cook."—Hunter's *Culina Famulatrix.*

†Mrs. Mehitable (Robie), wife of John Higginson, Register of Deeds. Mrs. Higginson, with her daughter "Hetty," sought refuge in Halifax at the beginning of the Revolution, but afterwards returned to Salem, and for many years kept a private school of great repute. When asked what she taught, she sometimes would laughingly reply, "ethics." See Silsbee's *Half Century in Salem,* pp. 48-52; Salem Gazette, July 21, 1846.

‡Capt. John Crowninshield, aged 65 years, father of Benjamin Crowninshield.

§The fort at Winter Island, Salem Neck, a place of resort during the summer season.

‖The summer residence of Judge Benjamin Lynde (1700-1781), was built on Castle Hill in 1748, and there he entertained in the highest style for those days.



WILLIAM BROWNE.

1709-1763.

From the portrait formerly at Rosewell, Gloucester Co., Virginia.

tarrhal Kind, but in most it produced but a slight feverishness, a Running of a thin Coryza from y^e^ Nose, a Pain or dizziness in y^e^ Head, Inflammation in y^e^ Eyes & throat, with great stupidity and inattention; loss of Smell & Taste; but when y^e^ Defluxions fell upon y^e^ Breast it produc'd bad coughs, great Soreness, &c.; when Upon y^e^ limbs, Rheumatic Pains which in some soon grew to a severe Rheumatism. Bleeding when there was a full and tense pulse always gave great relief. If much Fever Attended Vomits were advantageous; Pectoral cooling demulcent Teas serv'd y^e^ Cough, which, when very importunate, was much relieved by gentle Poses of Elix. Asthmah. Some retained their Appetites (if y^e^ Cold was not attended with much fever) thro' ye Illness. In some, severe Tooth Aches tortured, while in others the throat was in great pain externally.*

This Summer has been remarkable for as Severe a Drouth as this country has felt since the year 1749, and perhaps the Ill Effects of it much greater than that, as the Rains which put an End to it came on much later; in '49 they came y^e^ 1st July, and this Year not till y^e^ 22^d^ of Aug^st^, & so extreme has it been that great part of the Indian Corn (which stands a drouth as well as any plant we have) was dried up & lost to any use but Foddering Cattle. One Cause which rendered the Earth much drier than it would have been was y^e^ Excessive Heat & Driness of the Air; none Among us ever remembering such a continued Series of Hot Dry weather.†

July 1. Mr. Pickman Came to New England. Mrs. Higginson & Aunt Winslow spent the day with us. Ropes Amory here.

2. Dr. went a fishing.

3. Dined upon turtle at Colonel Pickman's.

7. Scowered rooms. Miss Betty Pickman here.

10. Dined at Col. Pickman's, turtle dressed at Lynn.

13. M^rs^. Crowninshield here. Colonel Appleton Lodged here.

17. M^r^ Holyoke‡ & his mother here on their way to Boxford.

18. M^r^ Brown brought his Lady home.§

21. Washed.

23. Drank tea with M^rs^ Barnard.

24. Went to Johnson's to a turtle,‖ 80 people present. A dance at Jefferies. Not there.

*In the handwriting of Dr. E. A. Holyoke.

†In the handwriting of Dr. E. A. Holyoke.

‡Rev. Elizur Holyoke (1731-1806), the Doctor's cousin, who was ordained Jan. 31, 1759, minister at Boxford.

§Hon. William Browne (1709-1763), who built "Browne's Folly," a summer residence on a hill in Beverly, married for his second wife Mary, daughter of Philip French of New Jersey. She died Aug. 11, 1761, and the beautiful summer house was removed to another location in Beverly.

‖Rev. Andrew Barnaby in his "Travels in North America in the Years 1759 and 1760," London, 1775, pp. 113-114, writes as follows: "There are

26. Father & mother Came. Mrs. Oliver & Miss Lynde here.
29. Mr. Stevens & Sister Prissy Lodg'd here in their way to Kittery.
31. Went to Flax Pond. Was at M^{rs} Sommerville's.
Aug. 1. Dined at Colonel Pickman's with Colonel Brattle.*
2. Mr. Brown & Lady made their appearance. Dr. Bulfinch Lodg'd here.
4. Dined at Colonel Pickman's. M^{r} Peabody & Aunt Holyoke here.
5. Mrs. Holyoke† brought to bed. Aunt went back.
7. I made Mrs. Brown a visit, 18 in company.
11. Mrs. [William] Brown died.
13. Mrs. Brown buried. Epps, Putnam, Pynchon, Pickman dined here.
17. Walked as far as Stage point.
20. Went to see Mad^{am} Fitch at Mr. Cabbot's.
22. Bought Black Shoes.
26. Ma^{dm} fitch and Mr. Cabbot & daughter here. Turnips came up.
Sept. 1. Mr. Appleton & wife & M^{rs} Ran here in their way to Portsmouth.
2. M^{r} Higginson Carried Sally Bernard to Newbury.
3. Fast for the Drought.
5. D^{r} went to Boxford to see Mrs. Holyoke.
6. D^{r} came from Boxford. Mrs. Holyoke better.
8. Mrs. Somerville & Miss Charnock‡ & Miss Sally Marston here.
11. Mrs. [Richard] Lechmere brought to bed.
13. Mr. Vans published.§
17. Uncle Simpson & aunt came. Mr. Dowse & Walter spent the evening here.

several houses pleasantly situated upon East river, near New York, where it is common to have turtle-feasts; these happen once or twice in a week. Thirty or forty gentlemen and ladies meet and dine together, drink tea in the afternoon, fish and amuse themselves till evening, and then return home in Italian chaises."

*Maj.-Gen. William Brattle (1702-1776) of Boston, lawyer, preacher, physician, soldier, and legislator. Member of the Stamp Act Congress, 1765, and a loyalist who left Boston at the evacuation and died at Halifax a few months afterward.

†Mrs. Hannah, wife of Rev. Elizur Holyoke, minister of Boxford. The child died August 18, 1761, at Boxford.

‡Miss Emma Charnock of Boston, whose mother was a daughter of Rev. Thomas Blowers of Beverly, and whose grandmother was a sister of President Holyoke.

§William Vans and Mrs. Mary Clark. He was a merchant in Salem, an "Addresser to Gov. Hutchinson," and representative to the General Court from Salem, in 1782, 4, 6, 8.

18. Mess[rs] Cockle,* Walter† & Vans dined here.
19. Dined at Mr. Brown's with M[rs] Winthrop.
20. Went to Church with uncle and aunt, sat in Cockle's pew. Mr. Winthrop & Brown drank tea here.
21. Uncle & aunt went to Haverhill with Cockle. Mrs. Marston‡ died. M[r] [John] Nutting and Betsey Pickman published.
22. Polly Serjant died.
23. Mrs. Marston Buried.
24. Polly Serjant Buried.
26. D[r] spent evening at Eppes'.
28. Went to Mrs. Amory's to see Miss Sally Marston.

Oct. 1. Drank tea at M[r] Bernard with M[r] Perry & wife.
3. Mr. Higginson sick at Newbury.
6. At Mrs. Serjant's. Capt. Mackey§ married to Widow Higginson.
8. M[r] [John] Nutting married to Miss Pickman, the D[r] and myself at wedding.
9. Went to Cambridge with Mr. Bernard.
10. Dined at father's with Mr. [John] Mascarene.
11. At meeting at Cambridge. Spent the evening at Mr. Mascarene's.
12. Went to Mr. Goffs. Drank tea at Mr. Winthrop's.
13. Called at Mr. Lechmere's. Spent evening at Mr. Appleton's. Went to Boston. Drank tea at Uncle Holyoke's.
14. Came home. Brought Polly Simpson in Grandfather's Chaise.
15. M[r] Higginson buried.‖
17. Lydia Lynde & Sally Bernard here. Mr. [Samuel] Ropes Buried.
19. Drank tea at Mr. Amory[s]
20. Aunt Winslow went to Kingston.
24. Priscy & Mrs. Amory went to Boston.
30. Went to Boston. Carried home Polly Simpson. Cato drove. Spent evening at my Grandfather's.
31. Dined at Uncle Simpson's. Tea at Aunt Glover's.

*James Cockle, then Collector of Customs at Salem, who afterwards enforced the famous "Writs of Assistance."

†William Walter (1737-1800), who appears as an officer in the customs at Salem in 1762, but sailed for England in 1764 to receive Episcopal orders, and later in that year was installed rector of Trinity church, Boston. He married, in 1766, Sarah, daughter of Hon. Benjamin Lynde, jr., of Salem.

‡Mrs. Elizabeth, widow of Hon. Benjamin Marston, merchant of Salem, representative, high sheriff, and justice of the Court of General Sessions. They lived in a brick house at the corner of Essex and Crombie streets, afterwards Crombie's Tavern.

§Capt. Daniel Mackey, who died Aug. 3, 1796, at Andover, Mass.

‖Stephen Higginson (1716-1761), merchant of Salem, who died at Newbury.

Nov. 1. Dined at Uncle Johns [Simpson]. In the forenoon heard Mr. Cummins, in the afternoon Mr. Cooper. Shock of an earthquake.

2. Dined at Uncle Jonathan's [Simpson].

3. Dined at Uncle John's, Brother & sister, Mr. Fitch & Lady.

4. Betsy Davis and I dined at Uncle John's. Uncle & aunt spent the evening.

5. Dined at my Grandfather's. Drank tea at Mrs. Fitch.

6. Uncles & aunts dined at Aunt Glover's.* Drank tea & spent the evening. Lay with Betsey Davis.

7. Dined at Aunt Davis.† Drank tea at Mrs. Allen's.

8. Dined at Uncle Jonathan. Drank tea at Mrs. Davis.

9. Uncle John brought me home.

10. Washed.

14. Wrote to Aunt Simpson.

15. At meeting in the forenoon.

17. Mr. Quincy & wife here. Scowered chamber.

18. Mrs. Bernard, Miss Sally & M^{rs} Blaney here.

19. At Mrs. Crowningshields. Miss Debby Hewes married. Priscilla Lamburt married. Milk at Deacon Ward's.

20. M^{r} Bernard, Mr. Higginson, D^{r} Putnam here.

24. Began upon firkin of butter, weighed 89 lbs.

27. Mrs. Oliver Brought to bed. Began to take milk at Colonel [Ichabod] Plaisted's.

29. At meeting. Sarah took a vomit.

30. Drank tea at M^{rs} Cotnam's.‡

Dec. 1. Mess^{rs} Eppes, Ropes, Pynchon, & Putnam dined here.

2. Miss Lynd Drank tea here. In the evening at M^{r} Oliver's.

3. Dined at the Colonel's, Drank tea at Mr. Eppes.

4. The family Dined with us.

7. Mrs. Amory here. Lucy Marston here in the evening.

8. At Mr. Gardiner's with Mrs. Amory.

9. At Mrs. Oliver's in the Evening with Mrs. Pickman.

10. At the assembly Dance in School house§ Chamber.

11. Drank tea M^{r} Eppes. Fanny sent for.

12. Fanny Gyer went home. Scoured Pewter

15. At Mrs. King's. Mrs. Pickman Died.

16. Mr. Oliver's Child Died.

19. Sarah Symns came to Live with us.

*Her mother's sister Anne, married in 1750, Nathaniel Glover.

†Her mother's brother John, married in 1741, Hannah Davis.

‡Her house, near St. Peter's Church, was damaged by lightning Aug. 23, 1774. She lived in Halifax, N. S., after the evacuation of Boston.

§This school house was built of brick in 1760 and was located in the middle of what is now Washington street, near the northerly end of the railroad tunnel. The whipping post and the stocks stood in front of the building.

THE BRICK SCHOOL-HOUSE, SALEM.

This building was erected in 1760, and formerly stood in the centre of what is now Washington street, and nearly opposite the present Tabernacle Church. The whipping post is shown in front of the building. The three-story house in the centre was built in 1764 for Hon. Benjamin Pickman and afterwards occupied by Elias Hasket Derby and Robert Brookhouse. From a water color by Dr. Joseph Orne, made about 1765.

18. Mrs. Pickman & Mr. Oliver's Child Buried.
21. At Mrs. Somerville's. Spent evening at Mr. Eppes.
22. Miss Sally Bernard here. Snow storm.
24. Dance, not there. Snow.
25. Dined at home, at Church in the afternoon.
26. Drank tea at Mr. Crowningshield's.
28. At Judge Lynde's. Sister Nancy came with Mr. Trowbridge.
29. Spent Evening at M^{r} Bernard's.
30. Lechmere, Colonel Appleton, Moody, Higginson, Walter, Putnam dined here.
31. Afternoon at Colonel Serjeant, Evening at Epps with Sister Nancy.

Jan. 1, 1762. Oliver Wendell dined here.*
7. Went to the assembly with the D^{r}.
23. Mr. Tong & Miss Cotnam† married.

Feb. 1. Colonel Blaney died.
2. At Mrs. Cotnam's to make the Wedding visit.
3. Colonel Blaney Buried.
7. Mr. Leavit Died.
26. D^{r} spent evening at Mr. Cockles.

March 4. Went to the assembly.
7. Sat in Mr. Ropes' pew for the first time.
14. Young Mr. Clarke preach^{d} for us.
18. At the assembly.
19. Mrs. Chevers died.
21. M^{r} Gibbs,‡ Capann, Died.
23. Poll began her shoes & stays.§
28. Mr. Pickman Published.

April 2. Put Beef in Pickle.
4. Milk first at M^{rs} Chipman's.
5. Benny Brown Buried.
8. News of George Curwen's‖ Death.
9. Good Friday, Snow.
16. Sister Nancy came here.
18. M^{r} Goodill Preach^{d}.

*The entries in the diary for the two previous years have been printed nearly verbatim, thereby showing the circle of relatives and friends with whom was carried on the constant round of dining and tea drinking. It has seemed unnecessary to continue the repetition of the already familiar names and in the following years only the more important or interesting entries are printed. Every tenth year there is included a month or two showing all the entries appearing in the original manuscript.

†Winkworth Tongues and Miss Martha Cottnam.

‡Daniel Gibbs, a merchant of Gloucester.

§Mrs. Holyoke's daughter Mary was then eighteen months old.

‖George Curwen (1739-1762), drowned at sea April 2d, while on a voyage to the West Indies.

22. Ben. Pickman married.*
May 6. Bought sugar of Capt. Dodd.
7. At Colonel Pickman's farm.
9. Sow^{d} sweet marjoram.
June 8. Mrs. Eppes brought to bed of a daughter.
13. M^{r} Eppes Child Christened Love Rawlins.
14. D^{r} went to Barbaque, at Tappley's.
16. Made Mrs. Brown sitting up visit.
23. D^{r} dined at governor Pickman's.
24. D^{r} dined at the fort. Kitty King here.
27. Mrs. [Daniel] Mackey's Child baptised.
30. Father Clarke preached 3 hours. Drank tea at Mrs. Sparhawks.
July 4. Disturbed at meeting by the cry of fire.
7. Mrs. Somerville went to Boston to hear of her husband.
8. At the fort.
18. Went to Cambridge with Mr. Goff.
19. At meeting at Cambridge.
22. Commencement.
23. Came home with Mr. Nutting.
28. Fast for the Drought.
Aug. 5. Mrs. [John] Higginson brought to bed of a son.
6. Went to look at Barton's house.
7. Fire broke out at Capt. Hodges.
8. Mrs. Higginson's son Baptized Andrew.
16. [Benjamin] Ellingwood† Committed to jail on suspicion of murder.
17. Col. Appleton died.‡
25. Drank tea at the fort.
Sept. 4. I bought 6 lbs. honey at 6 at Mr. Toppan's.
7. News of the Havannah taken.
15. School house illuminated, fire works for taking the Havannah.
16. Drank tea at Colonel Pickman's with Capt. Tounge & Lady.
20. Began to move into Mr. Barton's house.
23. Lodged at Mr. Barton's house.
Oct. 7. Thanksgiving day. Betsy Davis married.
10. Mr. Langdon preached here.
19. Preserved quinces. Made syrup of cores and parings.
22. Ellingwood tried and cleared.

*He married Mary, daughter of Dr. Bezaleel Tappan.

†Benjamin Ellingwood of Beverly was tried for stabbing Jacob Poland with a sword, so that he died. The verdict was manslaughter and Ellingwood was sentenced to be burnt in the hand (branded), imprisoned twelve months and pay costs.

‡Col. Daniel Appleton (1692-1762), of Ipswich, colonel of a regiment at Ipswich, register of probate (1723-1762), justice of the Court of Sessions, and representative to the General Court for several years.

23. Ellingwood Branded.
27. I was let blood. Dr Kneeland* here Carried sister Betsey to Ipswich.
Nov. 9. Sister Betsy went home with Mr. Cutts.†
20. First began to take milk of Daniel's.
21. Mr. Goodale preached. Capt. Bernard died.
22. Mrs. Nutting brought to bed.
Dec. 3. Nat Sparhawk‡ drowned.
6. Col. Sarjant died. Biscuit opened.
7. Col. Plaisted seized with numb palsy at Col. Pickman's.
9. Thanksgiving. Col. Plaisted died. Nancy§ married. Dined at Col. Pickman's.
10. Family dined here. Opened 77 pounds Butter.
14. Colonel Plaisted‖ buried in arms.
18. Mrs. Frye brought to bed of a son.
19. Baptized Willm.
22. Johnny Higginson died.
Jan. 3, 1763. Began loaf of sugar. Hung pictures.
6. Began the firkin of butter, weight 77 lbs.
8. Mr Vans shut up.¶
10. Mrs. Ropes brought to bed of a son.
26. Mr. Cutts & wife came here & Mr. Atherton came to live here.**
31. Club here.††

*William Kneeland, M. D. (1732-1788) of Boston, who married Elizabeth, the sister of Dr. Holyoke.

†Samuel Cutts (1726-1801), who married Dr. Holyoke's sister Anna, on Dec. 9th. He was a wealthy merchant of Portsmouth, N. H., and prominent in public affairs. It was to him that Paul Revere brought a letter of warning from the Boston Committee of Correspondence. See his portrait in the Cutts Genealogy, p. 42.

‡Nathaniel Sparhawk (1746-1762), who was drowned in the Piscataqua river. He was a son of the Rev. John Sparhawk, minister of the First church, Salem.

§Anna Holyoke who married Samuel Cutts of Portsmouth. They were married at Cambridge.

‖Col. Ichabod Plaisted (1700-1762), colonel of the Salem regiment at Crown Point in 1755, representative and councillor. Buried in the Benjamin Lynde tomb.

¶William Vans, afterwards a merchant in Boston, and United States consul to France (1794-1799), whose controversy with the Codmans of Boston became famous.

**Israel Atherton, M.D. (1741-1822), who came to study medicine with Dr. Holyoke. He was born in Lancaster, Mass., and was the first of thirty-five young men who were pupils. He afterwards practiced in Lancaster until his death.

††The Monday Night Club had for its object the improvement of its membership in philosophy and literature by reading and conversation. Many of the leading men in Salem were members. In this Club originated the "Social Library" and the "Philosophical Library," which united formed the "Salem Athenaeum." Among those who constituted the membership

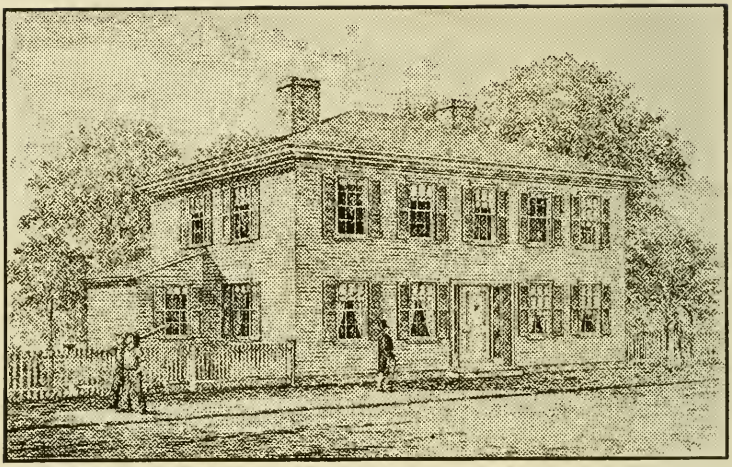
Feb. 3. Salted Pork.
4. At Miss Peggy Scholly's.
5. Dr dined at Col. Pickman's. Bought Capt. Bowditch's house.* Put Bacon in pickle.
18. My Grandfather died.
20. Mrs. Crowningshield brought to bed of a daughter.
22. Mrs. Vans brought to bed of a son.
28. Lilla Ropes brought to bed.
March 3. Kept chamber. Nurse came.
4. Brought to bed of Peggy.†
5. Made this year 5 legs & 5 Chops of Bacon. Laid in 77 lbs. of of butter for the winter in November.
11. Eat meat for the first time.
16. Bought tea 1 lb.
20. Dr went to Boxford. Mrs. Frye here.
21. Mrs. Saunders, Mrs. Eppes, Mrs. Pickman, Hitty King, Mrs. Higginson here.
24. Mrs. Mansfield, Mrs. Gardiner here.
28. Mrs. Lynd, Mrs. Oliver & Mrs. Ropes here.
30. Mrs. Cotnam, Mrs. Somerville, Mrs. Eppes.
31. Mrs. Higginson & Mrs. Freeman here.
April 6. I rode out [with] Molly Appleton, my first getting out.
11. Peggy Coated.
13. Went to Colonel Pickman's, first visit. Sowed peas.
14. Fast day, went to meeting.
15. Mrs. Crowningshield here, sowed Colleflower.
18. Polly went to school.
21. Mrs. Roby died.
25. Began to move into Bowditch's house, our own.
26. Lodged there. Fire Broke out in School street.
27. Mr. Brown died.‡
28. Set out roots, sowed flower seeds.
29. Uncle Appleton & aunt here. Bought ½ lb. tea.
May 6. Sowed 6 w[ee]ks beans.
11. Mr Eppes came from Virginia.
16. Pulled first raddishes.
22. Polly first went to meeting.

in pre-Revolutionary times were: Andrew Oliver, Nathaniel Ropes, Benjamin Lynde, Rev. William McGilchrist, Rev. Thomas Barnard, Dr. Putnam, Col. Pickman, Col. Frye, Col. Browne, Col. Epes Sargent, Col. Plaisted, Stephen Higginson, Thomas Robie and Samuel Curwen.

*Capt. Ebenezer Bowditch's house built in 1730, was located on Essex street where the Naumkeag Block now stands. The house was taken down in 1895 when the Block was erected.

†Margaret Holyoke who died, unmarried, Jan. 25, 1825.

‡Hon. William Browne (1709-1763) of Salem and Beverly, justice of the Court of General Sessions, and member of the Council. He died suddenly while about his fields in Beverly.



THE BOWDITCH-HOLYOKE HOUSE, ESSEX STREET, SALEM.

Built in 1730 by Capt. Ebenezer Bowditch. Owned and occupied by Edward Augustus Holyoke, M. D., from 1763 until his death. Taken down in 1895, when the Naumkeag Block was erected on the site. From a sketch formerly in the possession of William R Colby.

June 2. At Mr. Jo. Cabot's. Made Soap.
5. Bought butter for 5/ pr. lb.
7. At Mr. Pynchon's. Mrs. Sparhawk moved to Kittery.
9. At a Barbacue at Tapley's.
27. First gathered green Pease. Began to cut asparagus May 10th. Cut none after the 10th of June. 1836 Heads in all.*
28. Went to Boston with Mr. Atherton. Carried Polly & left her at Cambridge. Lodged at Mrs. Minot's. Went to uncle Simpson's to breakfast, all others there.
July 1. Divided furniture at my grandfather's. Dined at Cambridge. Came home.
2. Mr. Atherton went to Harvard.
9. Drank tea at Mr. Cockle's farm.† Mr. Brown brought his wife home.‡
15. Mr. Lindall married.
20. Philly Brown died.§
Aug. 2. At a turtle at Tapley's.
4. Went with the D[r] to Mr. Brown's at Beverly.
11. Thanksgiving for Peace.‖
12. A dance at Jefferies.
15. Father & mother Came here from the [Ipswich] hamlet.
16. Father & mother went to Marblehead.
19. Went out upon the water.
23. Bottled wine, 6 doz.
30. Went to Nahant.
Sept. 2. Preserved Damsons, a week too late.
3. Drank tea at the farm.
5. Mr. Higginson's child taken sick.
7. Capt. Dean brought home his wife.
21. Uncle Simpson & Aunt, Mrs. Lechmore & Nicky Came here.
22. Becky Ives [and Joseph Gilman of Exeter, N. H.] married. Din'd her with M[rs] Sarjant.
28. Mr. Huntington ordained.¶ Mrs. Brown, father, mother, Mr. Holyoke & wife here. Mrs. Cutts brought to bed.
30. Mrs. Pickman Brought to bed of a son.
Oct. 2. Mr. Pickman's son Baptized Benjamin.
6. Colonel Pickman very ill.

*"This summer fine rains and great crops. Hay 6 and 7 dollars per ton." —*Lynde Diaries.*

†Collector Cockle's farm was near what is now Brown's Pond in South Peabody.

‡Judith, daughter of Col. Carter of Virginia, who married William Burnet Browne.

§Miss Philipa (1750-1763), daughter of Hon. William and Mary (French) Brown.

‖In recognition of the treaty of peace signed at Paris on Feb. 10, 1763, marking the end of the "French and Indian War."

¶Rev. John Huntington (1736-1766), minister of the Tabernacle church.

8. Mrs. Somerville brought to bed.
9. Her child Christened Thomas Woolridge.
16. Cato sick with the mumps.
25. Betsey Holyoke* married.
29. Last Monday Birchmore Shot Webb.†
Nov. 20. Pink Caliminco‡ shoes new.
21. Uncle and aunt Holyoke came here from Boxford.
30. Mrs. Mascarene went from Portsmouth in the stage coach.
Dec. 5. The Club here.
8. Thanksgiving. We all dined at Col. Pickman's.
9. The family all dined here Except the Col.
10. My glasses from Boston.
12. Frank Cabot buried. Mr. Gilchrist, Bernard, Oliver, Higginson & Brown Din'd here.
17. D[r] Putnam of Danvers Broke his Leg.§
22. D[r] at Danvers. Spent evening at Singing Club. Paid Sarah Cloutman 40 / Old Tenor for muff.
Jan. 8, 1764. First wore my new Cloth riding hood.
9. My Daughter Polly first confined with the quinsy. Took a vomit.
10. Nabby Cloutman watch'd with her.
11. Very ill. Molly Molton watched.
12. Zilla Symonds watched.
13. My Dear Polly Died. Sister Prissy came.
14. Buried.
17. Small Pox began to spread at Boston.
19. Mrs. Fitch came from Boston for fear of small pox.
21. Town meeting for guarding the town from small pox.
22. Dr. Lloyd‖ Came from Boston to see Stephen Higginson.
24. A violent snow storm. College burnt.¶
25. Mr. [John] Appleton moved to the pest house with the small pox which proved to be Chicken Pox.
27. First heard of their inoculating at Boston.
29. D[r] Gardiner Came from Boston. Mrs. Vans brought to bed.

*Betsey [Elizabeth] Holyoke was the daughter of President Holyoke and married William Kneeland, M. D. of Cambridge.

†Two young men who were out gunning. One snapped his gun at the other no knowing that it was loaded and shot him dead on the spot.—*Felt's Annals.*

‡Calamanco, a glossy woolen satin-twilled stuff, checkered or brocaded in the warp, so that the pattern showed on one side only.

§Dr. Amos Putnam (1722-1807), a surgeon in the French War and a practicing physician in Danvers for over fifty years.

‖James Lloyd, M. D. (1728-1810), a skillful physician who practiced in Boston for fifty-eight years and in 1764 was a strenuous advocate for a general inoculation.

¶The General Court was sitting at Cambridge because of small pox in Boston and the conflagration is said to have originated in the College library where a fire had been kept for the members of the Court.

CAPTAIN RICHARD DERBY.

1712-1783.

From a copy by Weir, after the portrait by Col. Henry Sargent.

31. Mr. Oliver's child taken with Convulsions.

Feb. 3. The Dr received an invitation from my uncle to be inoculated at his house.

Mar. 9. The Dr came home [from Cambridge and] brought news of 5 or 600 being inoculated at Boston.

10. Sally Bernard went to point Shirley to be inoculated.

13. Mrs. Brown drank tea here. News of Caleb Ward's death.*

14. I made Mr. [Israel] Atherton a Gown for small Pox.

16. Mr. Atherton gone to the Castle to be inoculated for the small Pox.

26. Mrs. Higginson brought to bed.

28. Mr. Appleton returned after his having Small Pox at the Castle.

29. Bought Plaid for the Drs [small pox] gown of widow Cabot. Molly Appleton came from Portsmouth.

April 1. Mrs. Higginson's Child Baptized Mehitable.

6. The Dr, Susy Higginson, Nancy Cabot & Betsey went to be inoculated at Boston.

3. Sister Kneeland & Prisey inoculated last Monday.

12. Went to Cambridge with Mr. Appleton.

14. The Dr had some Slight Complaints.

15. He had a very restless night, one pustule appeared.

16. Very ill all day, had a very good night.

17. 3 more appeared very bright this morning.

19. I drank tea at Aunt Glovers.

20. I went to see Prisey, as I did every day while at Boston.

21. I went to see Aunt Winslow with Aunt Holyoke at Mrs. Amory's.

26. Came home with Mr. Atherton.

27. Bought salmon. Cut 37 asparagus, first cutting here. Bought 11 Ducks.

May 4. Mr. Atherton brought the Dr home from having the Small Pox.† 2 in 3 Dies with it in the natural way.

5. Mr. Walley here.

June 9. Mr. Atherton went home, his father sick at Concord.

19. Put black Coat in the frame. Heard yesterday of the death of Atherton's father.

21. Took Coat out of the frame. Made & wore it.

27. Mr Locke & Capt. Coolidge Came.

28. Set out for Portsmouth with Mr. Locke. Got to Mr. Cutts half after 7.

*He was the son of Ebenezer and Rachel (Pickman) Ward, and was lost at sea Jan. 3, 1764.

†He had been absent from Salem twenty-nine days, the longest time he was away from his patients during his entire life.

29. Took a walk to see Aunt Fitch.*
30. Took a ride to Newington.
July 1. Went to meeting at Dr Langdon's.
3. Went up the river to Stacy's.
4. Very severe thunder. Kittery steeple struck.
7. Came home. Dined at Mr. Walley's.
July 8. Mr. [Samuel] Locke preached at Lynn.
12. Uncle Simpson died upon his passage from Lisbon.
14. Miss Peggy Gookin Drank tea here.
20. At Mr. Cabot's. Dance in the Evening at Sommerville's.
23. Went to a Barbeque at Jonson's.
31. Mrs. Cabot sent me some pease. Had news of Uncle Simpson's death on his passage from Lisbon.
Aug. 3. The Dr dined at flax pond, from thence to Cambridge.
12. Began to take milk at Rust's the 8th inst. The Dr 36 today.
Sept. 1. Mrs. Hunt & old Mr. Ward buried.†
Oct. 4. I went to Sarah Bowditch's funeral.
11. At Mrs. Sarjant. Governor Barnard Came to town.
12. He dined at Mr. Oliver's. Began box of candles.
15. Prisey came here with Mr. Goff. She spent the evening at Mrs. Eppes.
17. Prisey went to a dance.
18. Mrs. Freeman Carried Prisey to Marblehead. I went there with Atherton.
28. Dr Putnam‡ married.
Nov. 5. Papers came. Began upon a Pound tea.
6. Made Mrs. Putnam's wedding visit.
7. Went to Mr. Cabot's funeral.
8. Hitty Curwen married.
20. Burnt chimneys.
28. Mrs. Ropes brought to bed.
29. Thanksgiving. Dined at the Colonel's.
30. The family dined here.
Dec. 1. Mr. Ropes Child named Elizabeth.
19. Began upon loaf sugar, 10lbs.
Jan. 1, 1765. Mr. Goodill married.
8. The Dr made Mr. Goodill [a] wedding visit.
9. Polly§ born 12° at noon.
13. Child Christened.
16. Susy Higginson brought to bed.

*Mrs. Elizabeth (Appleton), wife of Rev. Jabez Fitch and sister of President Holyoke's second wife.

†Deacon Miles Ward, aged 92 years.

‡Ebenezer Putnam, M. D. (1717-1788), a Salem physician, who lived, after 1768, in a new house at the corner of what is now Washington and Church streets.

§Mary Holyoke, who died Oct. 31, 1765.

21. Sally Bernard & Grissy Cotnam here.
22. Mrs. Crowningshield brought to bed.
23. Mrs. Jones here. Bought Pork 50lb.
27. Mrs. Crowningshield's Child baptized.
Feb. 6. Miss Molly went to the assembly.
9. Mrs. Brown brought to bed.
12. I went to see Mrs. Brown, first getting out.
15. Nurse went home.
18. Mrs. Brown's Child named Catharine. I first went to meeting.
Mar. 2. Bought 9lb Candles.
4. Made Mrs. Brown's sitting up visit.
20. Went to the assembly.
23. Mrs. John Higginson here. Bacon put up chimney.* Hen begun to set.
28. We made soap.
29. Warner died at the mills.
April 3. News of Mr. Eppes Death [at] Virginia. Sow'd pease.
21. Mrs. Frye brought to bed.
22. Peggy first went to school.
25. I went to see Mrs. Webster.
27. Walked down to Waters.
28. Mrs. Fry's Child named Benjamin.
May 2. Planted Strawberrys & seeds in the grass plat.
6. Mrs. Cutts brought to bed.
11. Bengall gown finish'd.
14. Lambert's house struck with lightning.
17. Vendue at Cockles.†
18. Drank tea at Waters.
21. Sowed flower seeds.
24. Mrs. Vans brought to bed.
25. Drank tea at the fort with Mr. Pynchon & wife &c.
29. Polly first went abroad.
June 1. Nancy Cabot came from Portsmouth.
12. Eunice Bowditch buried.
15. Bought a pig to keep, weighd 12½ lb.
26. I took a vomit for a violent cold.
28. Drank tea at Mr. Curwins.
29. Paid Miss Philpot 14/ 10 for stayes.
July 5. Mr. Mascarene & wife Came here from Portsmouth. Peggy began to go to school.
10. Sail'd below the islands & Drank tea at the fort.
11. Made Mrs. Fisher‡ the first visit.

*To be smoked.
†James Cockle, Collector of Customs, who had been succeeded by John Fisher in April, 1765.
‡The wife of John Fisher, the new Collector of Customs at Salem.

17. I went to Cambridge with Mr. Putnam. Got there before 9 °clock.
18. Danc[d] in the town house with Mr. Mascarene.
19. Came home with Mr. Putnam.
23. Drank tea at Waters* in North Fields.
24. At old Mr. Bartons with Mrs. Sarjant & Mr. Griffin & Mrs. Eppes.

Aug. 8. Scoured Pewter. Nancy Cabot here. Father & mother came from the Hamlet here to Breakfast. Mr. Serjant, Pickman, Blany, & Miss Saltonstall here. Dined at Colonel Pickmans.
12. We went to Marblehead, dined at Colonel [Jacob] Fow[ls].
22. Mrs. Oliver† brought to bed.
23. Mrs. Woodbridge brought to bed.
25. Young Mr. Clarke Preached.
28. Mrs. Putnam Brought to bed.
30. Mr. Kneeland Came for his wife. Mrs. Higginson, Mrs. Lynde & Miss Jackson here.

Sept. 1. The D[r] went from home to Newbury at 6 o'clock to Mrs. [Stephen ?] Hooper.
2. Returned home. Mrs. Hooper brought to bed.
3. Minister's meeting. I went to see Mrs. Oliver.
5. Dance at Mr. Browne house. I was at Mrs. Higginsons.
7. Scoured house.
24. At Mrs. Pynchons. Bought sheets.

Oct. 1. Mr. Eppes died.
2. Mrs. Brown & Mrs. Curwin, Miss Wanton here.
4. Mr. Ropes buried.
5. Governor Supp'd at Col. Pickmans.
18. Aunt Fitch died.
27. Polly & Peggy very poorly.
28. Children kept chamber.
29. Polly very ill. Eunice watched.
30. Polly worse. Nancy Cabot watched.
31. Polly died 10 Clock morning,

Nov. 6. Mrs. Kings here. Began box of candles.
9. Put up Bed.

Jan. 8, 1766. Mrs. Grant bought to bed.
9. Mrs. Derby brought to bed.
22. Shock of an earthquake.

Feb. 11. I was Blooded, took a vomit for the headache.
13. Received a letter from my grandmother.

*Mrs Stephen Waters, née Hannah Frothingham of Charlestown.

†Mrs. Mary, wife of Hon. Andrew Oliver of Boston and Salem. Secretary, Stamp-Distributor, and Lieut.-Governor of Massachusetts. During this month his office and home were beset by a mob and later in the year he was compelled to resign the office of Stamp-Distributor while standing under "The Liberty Tree."

THE BENJAMIN PICKMAN HOUSE.

Built 1749, Essex Street, Salem, facing St. Peter Street. From a lithograph by Pendleton.

15. Mr. Jewet Cup[d] for the headache.
16. I had a tooth pulld & Sal had one.
18. Capt. Crowningshield & Mr. Huntington sailed.
22. Bought black shoes for Peggy, 13/.
27. Turned grey gown.

Mar. 12. Loice Lee died.
21. Kill[d] the pig, weigh[d] 164[lb] Ætatus 11 months.

Apr. 7. Mr. Walter brought us a quarter of lamb.
15. N. E. Storm. Ironed. Mr. Ingalls died.
19. Colonel Brown came home. Mrs. Brown first got abroad.

May 10. Mr. Orne went to Cambridge to Mr. Winthrop's lecture.
11. Mr. Nat Sparhawk & wife at meeting.
13. Training. I dined at Capt. Pickmans.
16. News of the Repeal of the Stamp Act.
17. Peggy's Shoes & Buckles bought.
21. Rejoicings for the Repeal of the Act.
29. Mr. Huntingdon* died.

June 2. Mr. Huntingdon buried. Carried into meeting.
3. Mrs. Minot & Polly Simpson came in the post Chaise.
18. Turtle at Jonsons. I was at Mrs. Kings.
19. Filled bed.
24. Mr. Crowinshield† Died at the fort.
25. Mr. Ropes, Col. Pickman, Col. Higginson & their Ladys here. Mrs. Eppes, Cotnam, Pynchon, &c. here.

July 2. Turtle at the fort.
5. Gathered first string beans.
11. The hottest Day known for 12 years past.
18. Bought 2 pigs, weigh[d] one 11½, the other 12[lbs], at three shillings a pound.
24. Thanksgiving. Mrs. Mascarene brought to bed.
25. A company Dined at the Fort, the D[r] & Miss Molly there.

Aug. 12. I was brought to bed 33 m[t] after 7 P. M.
17. The Child Christened Edward Augustus. Mr. [Edward] Kitchen died.
27. Mrs. Higginson Delivered of a Dead Child. Mr. Orne's negro broke his leg.
31. The Doctor went to Cape Ann. Mr. Orne's negro Died.

Sept. 1. Setting up week. Washed.
2. Ironing. Nurse Call[d] away.
14. I first went to meeting. The Child taken with a sort of fit, lay very bad for 8 or 9 hours.
30. Mr. Walter married.‡

*Rev. John Huntington (1736-1766), minister of the Tabernacle church.
†Capt. John Crowninshield (1728-1766), master mariner.
‡Lydia Lynde and Rev. William Walter, who was minister of Trinity Church, Boston.

Oct. 2. I made the wedding visit with 20 Ladys.
7. Training.
8. Trooping, etc.
16. Father & mother Came. I drank tea at the farm with 22.
17. Father & mother went to the Hamlet.
23. Mrs. Brown* set out for Virginia.
26. The Child taken unwell with the same disorder.
Nov. 2. I was out all day at meeting. The Child taken with another turn, lay till 5° in the morning & then Died.
4. My Dear Child Buried. Mr. Brown went to new port.
14. Training.
20. Opened firkin of butter, 85 lb.
24. Put things in the Closets. Club here.
27. M^rs^ Pyncheon Brought to Bed.
Dec. 1. D^r^ Cut of Lovets† hand back from fingers.
8. Mr. Pinchback Came.
10. Mr. Pinchback & Miss Joe Davis went to Marblehead in the afternoon to Mr. Crowningshields.
11. Mr. Pinchbacke carried Miss Joe home.
12. Colone^l^ Pickman's Family Dined & spent the evening here.
13. Shock of an earthquake, small.
20. Snow very high.
25. Bought of W^m^ Williams a Doe rabbit to which we gave the name of Sterril. Jan. 26, 1767, She brought forth 6 young ones 3 of which died.
Jan. 1, 1767. I went to the assembly for the first time this winter.
3. Mr. Jackson‡ and [Mr.] Lowell§ married.
4. D^r^ made Mr. Jackson's wedding visit.
5. Mr. Bernard, Mr. Jackson with their Ladys, young Mr. Bernard and Miss Roberts Dined here.
8. Made Mr. Lowell's wedding visit.
9. Went to see Mrs. Jackson.
13. News of Judge Russel's‖ death.
22. Mrs. Ropes brought to bed.
27. At a Dance at Mr. Burnet Brown's.
Apr. 2. Miss Loice Gardiner here.
3. We made two Barrels of Soap.

*Wm. Burnet Browne, wife, child, and family, left us to goe and live at Virginia.—*Lynde Diaries.*

†Covets ?

‡Jonathan Jackson of Newburyport, merchant, and Sarah Barnard, daughter of Rev. Thomas Barnard.

§John Lowell of Newburyport, eminent lawyer, and Sarah Higginson, daughter of Stephen Higginson.

‖Judge Chambers Russell (1713-1766), who died at Guilford, Surry, England. He was born in Charlestown and was Judge of the Admiralty and of the Superior Court of Judicature of Massachusetts.

7. Mantua maker here.
10. Sowed Pease. Seeds up in the hot bed. Began to paint the entry.
11. Sewed radishes, set out turnips & stumps.
May 3. Mr. Mascarene's Boy and furniture Came. Finish'd the entry.
4. Mr. Mascarene & the maid came.
5. Lodged at his house.
9. Scoured furniture Brasses & put up the Chintz bed & hung pictures.
14. Mr. Mascarene Brought his wife and son.
31. Colonel Pickman very poorly.
June 17. Turtle at Jonson's.
18. Capt. Tong Came.
July 8. At the fort. Capt. Tong sailed for Halifax.
14. Mr. Walter, Capt. Cotnam, Mr. Pickman and Ladys, Mr. C. P. and M^{rs} Eppes here in the Evening.
18. At the fort with Colo. Brown & others.
28. Betty Herbert buried.
Aug. 2. Old Mrs. Cabot Died.
23. First staid from meeting.
Sept. 5. I was brought to bed about 2^{o}Clock A. M. of a daughter.
6. The Child Baptized Mary.
7. The Baby very well till ten o'Clock in the evening & then taken with fits.
8. The Baby remained very ill all day.
9. It Died about 8 o'clock in the morning.
10. Was buried.
11. Mrs. Woodbridge brought to bed.
Sept. 17. Mrs. Vans & Mrs. Cranch* brought to bed.
23. Training. Miss Brandon, M^{rs} Brown here.
Oct. 2. Mrs. Mackey's baby Buried.
8. Mrs. Vans Baby Buried.
11. I first got to meeting. M^{rs} [Andrew] Oliver brought to bed. Child named Peter.
15. Shock of an earthquake about 11 A. M.
16. Sister Prisey went home in the Post Chaise.
19. Made M^{r} Appleton's Wedding visit with Mrs. Pynchon, M^{rs} Goodale & the Cabots.
20. Training. Peggy Cheever altered gowns.
30. Col^{nl} Wanton & Lady and M^{r} Brown went to Newport. Began upon 22^{lb} of Chocolate.

*Mrs. Richard Cranch. He was a brother-in-law of John Adams (after wards President), and a watchmaker. In Nov., 1767, he was located in Boston and advertised as "from England," but lately from Salem. Mr. Cranch came to Massachusetts in 1746, and married Mary, daughter of Rev. William Smith of Weymouth.

Nov. 7. Went to Cambridge with Judge Trowbridge.

12. Spent the Day and evening at Mr. Winslow's with Mrs. Minot & Aunt Glover.

13. M^rs [William] Walter brought to bed.*

15. At Dr. Sewall's in the morning, Trinity in the afternoon. Mr. Walter's Child Christen'd Lynd.

17. Afternoon and evening at College.

18. Drank tea at Judge Foxcrofts.

22. Violent Snow storm. Snow a foot deep.

23. Fair. Terrible travelling.

25. We went in the Slay to Charlestown.

30. Mr. Wigglesworth, Mr. Borland, their Ladies, Aunt Appleton & Miss Foxcroft Drank tea with us.

Dec. 1. Went to Charlestown Expecting the Post Chaise, was Disapointed, went Back to Cambridge.

2. Came home in the Stage Chaise with Mrs. Lee.

4. At the assembly.

8. Mr. Jo. Cabot died.

10. Went to Mr. Cotnam's to see Mr. Cabot's Funeral.

15. Very slippery. Mrs. Webster brought to bed.

31. Mr. Farnum, Saltonstall, Pynchon, Higginson, Lowell & Porter Din'd here. P. Cabot drank tea here. I was at the assembly, 34 Ladies there.

Jan. 6, 1768. Salted Pork, put Bacon in Pickle.

16. Jonny Mascarene sick.

25. Snow Storm. Club here. Mrs. Brown got home.

28. Snow Storm. At the assembly.

Feb. 1. Miss Molly went from here in Cotes's Slay with 10 people & 4 horses.

4. At Capt. Bowditch's funeral.

12. Afternoon and Even^g at M^r Curwin's with 14. Danc^d.

18. Evening at Mr. Vans. Danc'd.

19. Went to see Nancy Cabot. Put Bacon up Chimney.

26. Drank tea at Dr. Princes. Evening at Mrs. Cotnams. Went at 9 o'Clock to Vanns & Danc'd. Took a walk in the forenoon.

March 1. Mrs. Pickman Delivered of a Dead Child.

3. At Mrs. Pickmans At Capt. Lillys in the evening. Danc'd.

4. Mr. Pickman's Child Buried.

10. At the assembly.

11. Peggy Cheever altered my olive & green gown.

14. Mrs. Brown, M^rs Pynchon, her Sister and Daughter here. The D^r Lodged at Lynn.

17. Watch'd with Nancy Cabot.

*Sept. 23d. A fine morning, but a great storm by night. My daughter Walter with her husband by wind carryed off the wharfe into the water, where she sank, and in a most hazardous state, but got out, and thro' God's great goodness not hurt, tho' then within 2 months of her time.—*Lynde Diaries.*

18. At Mr. Frys in the Evening. Danced.
24. At the assembly.
30. At lecture. Miss Nancy Cabot Died. I was at Mr. Cabots.
Apr. 1. Violent Snow storm. Good Friday.
3. My friend Nancy Cabot buried.
16. Sewed Pease. Set out stumps & Bushes.
20. I took a ride. Dined at Mr. Bernard[s] upon Salmon.
21. I was at the assembly for the last time.
May 2. Went to Boston with Mr. Grant. Carried Peggy. Lodg'd at Mrs. Minots.
5. Dined at uncle Simpsons. Tea at aunt Holyokes. Evening at Mr. Davis.
9. Mother Carried Peggy and me to Watertown to see aunt Hunt.
11. Spent the day at Fathers. Dudlean lecture.
12. Dined at D[r] Kneelands. Came home. Afternoon with Mr. Orne.
16. Mrs. Thomas brought to bed.
19. Made a g[ll] of mead.
27. Bought Bengall gown, plates & Cruets.
29. Mr. Winget Preached.
June 5. Col. Bourn married.
11. At Mr. Olivers farm. Went with Mrs. Eppes, the D[r] on horse Back.
18. M[rs] Blythe Brought to Bed.
20. Mrs. Winslow and Johnny Simpson Came.
21. We spent the Day at the fort. Aunt Holyoke Came in the Stage.
July 1. We quilted a coat.
3. Mr. Marrot Preached, afternoon very hot.
9. Drank tea aboard Capt. Saunders Brig.
15. Mrs. Kneeland Brought to bed.
16. Cut out Linnen. Mrs. Fisher brought to bed.
19. Mr. Orne Carried me to Cambridge at half past 11 to see Mrs. Kneeland.
21. Dined at fathers. Drank tea at Henshaws. Evening at the town house.
Aug. 2. Father sent for the Doctor to see him.
3. The D[r] returned, father very ill.
6. The D[r] at Reading. Bought Sugar 18 lb. at 6/6.
14. Dr. made Mr. Cabots weddin visit.
15. I Dined at the fort. Rid with Mrs. Bartlett of Haverhill.
17. Mad[m] Turner Buried.
Sept. 7. We all Dined at the fort. The feathered man sent of.*

*Robert Wood, an informer, was stripped, tarred and feathered, and placed on a hogshead under the tree of liberty on the Common, and then carted through the streets. About the same time one John Row or Rowe, a tidesman at the Custom House, was also tarred and feathered and, as he was carted through the streets, a live goose was repeatedly thrown at him.

15. I went to see neighbour Gardner & Mrs. Wickam in the evening.

19. Mrs. Wiburn & son, Miss Gookin & the Cabots here.

Oct. 7. The assembly opened.

11. Taken very poorly. Mrs. Jones, Mascarene & Epps here. I was brought to bed ½ after 11 P. M.

12. Child taken very ill.

14. Mrs. Pynchon here & Mrs. Pickman & Mrs. Jones. Mr. Mascarene & wife & Mr. Willard Drank tea here.

23. Child Christened Anna.

30. Child taken with another turn.

31. Died 4^{oclk} P. M. Mr. Locke & wife Came & Miss Molly Appleton here.

Nov. 3. Mrs. Farnum & Mrs. Toppan here, Miss Joe Davis came.

7. Mrs. Winslow died.

11. Mrs. Appleton here. Christopher Died.

15. Mrs. Prentice of Hollaston Died.

16. Mrs. Appleton brought to bed.

21. Mr. F. Bernard gave a Ball.* Miss Joe there. Snow.

22. My Cousin Jonson & Miss Katy Dowse here.

23. Altered my Blue Sack.

27. At meeting all Day. Mr. Appleton's son Christened Henry.

30. Bought a Baize Coat.

Dec. 1. Thanksgiving. Dined at Col. Pickman's.

13. Made a bonnet.

21. Altered my grey sack & Damask gown.

25. Mrs. Andrews taken with a fever.

Jan. 1, 1769. Mrs. Andrews Died.

10. Mr. Bernard, Mascarene & Ladies, Mrs. Sarjeant, Mr. Smith, Mr. Fuller & young Mr. Bernard Dined here. Neighbor Gardener Drank tea here.

31. At Mrs. Browns. Invited to Mr. Gillises Ball. Did^{nt} go. Snow.

Feb. 1. Lecture. I was at Mrs. Sarjant's.

8. Col. Pickman's Birthday. We dined there. Col. Brown here in the evening.

18. I went with a large Company to Jonsons in the Dutch slay.

Mar. 5. Rid in Mr. Ropes Chaise to meeting. Mr. & Miss Eppes & Miss Frye spent the Evening here.

16. Made Mrs. [William] Lilly's Sitting up visit.

*On Monday Evening, Francis Bernard, Esq., Son to his Excellency the Governor, gave an elegant Ball, at the Assembly Room, to a very considerable number of the Ladies and Gentlemen of this Town; at which the former made, as usual, a brilliant appearance.—*Essex Gazette.* The Assembly Room stood at the rear of the present South Church, and had a floor area of forty by thirty feet, with two drawing rooms adjoining.

Apr. 7. Sewed Pease. I made my Black Sack. Mr. Gardner Died. Sallad up in the Garden.

May 17. Heard of fathers Being very ill.

18. The Dr Carried Peggy and me to Cambridge.

20. I went to Sherburn with Mr. Hilliard.

23. Judge Bowman Buried.

27. Dr Brought me home. Took a walk in the North Fields.

30. Covered umbrella.

June 1. Father Died 3 °clock A. M. I was at Mr. Hunts funeral.

2. Dr. went to Cambridge. Paine's Father Came.

6. Father Buried.

July 4. I went with Mrs Eppes to a turtle at Jonsons.

5. Mrs. Brown sick. I went to see her.

6. The Dr. Carried me to the fort to Drink tea.

7. I was at Judge Lynds with Col. Pickman & Lady.

10. Mr. Ropes, Col. Higginson, Mr. Mascarene, Dr. Putnam & their Ladies & Capt. Ives Drank tea here.

19. Dined at the fort with Mr. Mascarene & wife & Miss Molly Appleton. Met Gentlemen there.

28. Spent forenoon at Mr. Mascarene. Dined there. Sailed of the fort.

31. Drank tea and spent the evening at Mr. Vancolsters by invitation with 15 Ladies & 11 gentlemen.

Aug. 4. Went to see the Assembly room.

6. At Marblehead & Jonesons with Mrs. Winslow at the turtle.

10. Drank tea at Mrs. Browns, went to the opera.*

11. Went to the Comedy. Provoked husband.

12. Filled Bed.

Sept. 16. Dined at Col. Pickmans. Thanksgiving.

17. The Family dined here.

Oct. 10. Very Cold. Went to the opera.

13. Paid Mrs Gould 2/5 for a quarters schooling.

15. Two young Mr. Bernards & Johnny Willard Dined here.

Nov. 2. At lecture. Dr. Whitaker Preached. Mr. Vancolster in the evening.

6. Scotch Gentlemen Preached.

20. First sat in our own pew Bought of Ward.

Dec. 16. Miss Leverett, Barrot & Saunders here.

18. Mrs. Eppes went to Worcester.

28. Went to Newbury to the Dance. Slept at Mrs. Jacks ns.

29. Dined at Mr. Farnums. Evening at Mr. Daltons.

30. Dined at Mr. Lowell. Lodgd at Mr. Farnums.

*Wardwell, an English actor, was in Salem. His entertainment consisted of recitations from the ballad opera of "Damon and Phillida," with songs from the opera of "Artaxerxes" between the acts. The entertainment was given at Mrs. Jeffery's opposite the Town House.

On the last page of the Diary for 1769 occurs the following list of names under the date July 9th.

Gardner, Mascarene, Mackey, Dowse, Turner, Toppan, Hall, Ropes, Lee, Putnam, Appleton, Curwen, Cotnam, Pynchon, Higgins, Vans, Cabot, Goodale, Higginson, Prince, Barton, Eppes, Bernard, Barton, Blaney, Pickman, Sarjant, Brown, Saunders, Gardner, Oliver, Pickman, Lynde, Lilly, Crowninshield, Woodbridge, Thomas.

Jan. 7, 1770. S. E. storm, staid from meeting in the afternoon. Mr. [Jacob] Ashton Died.

11. At Doctor Putnam. Mr. Ecleston* & Oliver here int he evening.

12. Snow storm. Salted pork, weight 188 lb.

16. Made young Mrs. Gardner first visit.

18. Dolly Churchill worked here. Assembly. Not there.

27. Began a Barrel of flour.

29. We washed. Club at Mr. Mascarene. Mrs. Hill Brought to Bed.

30. Burnt 5 Chimnies.

Feb. 1. I went to the assembly with Mrs. Brown. The Col. & the D^{r} there.

8. Col. Pickman 62 to Day. We Dined there with the sisters and Children.

11. Young Mr. Bernard Preached.

15. First began to take milk at Jn^{o} Felt, 3 pints per Day. At the assembly.

17. Eunice Crowninshield Died. I was there.

20. An attempt to set Capt. Putnam's house & Osgoods on fire.

24. Snow & thunder.

25. Mr. Whitwell Preached. Mrs. Appleton Brought to bed.

26. Miss Appleton spent the Day here.

Mar. 3. Drank tea at Newalls with Mr. & Mrs. Brown & Miss Gerrish. Went in a Closed Slay.

5. Daniel Murray Drank tea here. Snow in the night & this morn very deep.

8. Evening at Eccleston's Lecture on Electricity.

22. At Mrs. Appleton's sitting up week.

24. Mr. [Thomas] Bernard taken with a Sort of Palsy.†

25. Young Mr. Bernard Preach^{d}.

26. We wash^{d}. I went at Dusk to see Mrs. Bernard. Club here.

27. Mrs. [Richard] Derby Died of an appoplexy.

*D. Eccleston, who was giving popular lectures on pneumatics in the Assembly Hall.

†This stroke of palsy much affected his speech and prevented him from preaching until 1774. He died August, 1776 and was buried by the church.

31. Hung bacon.

Apr. 7. Mr. Fisk Buried.*

23. Went with Mr. Eppes to Mrs. Thomas. Took Down Beds.

26. Put Sals† Coat in ye frame.

27. Made mead. At the assembly.

May 14. Mrs. Mascarene here & Mrs. Crowninshield. Taken very ill. The Doctor bled me. Took an anodyne.

15. Kept my Bed all day.

17. Brought to Bed at 12 of a son.

19. The Baby taken with fits the same as ye others. Nurse came. Mrs. Vans‡ Died.

20. The Baby very ill. I first got up.

21. It Died at 11 °clock A. M. Was opened. The Disorder was found to Be in the Bowels. Aunt Holyoke died.

22. Training. Mother Pickman here. Mrs. Sarjant yesterday.

23. My dear Baby buried.

28. Mrs. Pickman, Miss Dowse Drank tea here. Mrs. Jones, Lowell, Brown, Cotnam, Miss Cotnam & Miss Gardner Called to see me.

29. Wrote to Boston and Cambridge. Mrs. Savage Brought to Bed. The widow Ward lost 2 children with ye Throat Distemper from May 25th to May 29th.

30. Cato went to Boston & returned.§

June 3. Mrs. Dodge Brought to Bed.

6. Mrs. Mascarene set out for Springfield. Mr. Mascarene sick there.

8. Mrs. Thomas Brought to Bed.

12. Put vinegar Doing, 12 lb. Honey and About 3 Gallons of water.

20. Made Mrs. Osgoods wedding visit. First getting out.

27. Mrs. Pynchon and Katy, widow Higginson, Mrs. Putnam, and Polly Cabot here.

28. Made Mrs. Cabots wedding visit.

30. I carried Nancy Glover to Newalls. Came home with Mr. Sparhawk.

July 11. Sailed to the fort.

14. Nancy & I went to Boston over the Winnissimet.‖

15. Doctor Cooper [preached] in the forenoon. Dined at Mr. Davis, went in the afternoon to Chapel, evening at uncle Glovers.

*Rev. Samuel Fisk, pastor of the First Church and Tabernacle church, Salem, 1718-1745.

†Sarah Symmes, the maid servant.

‡Mrs. Mary, wife of William Vans, aged 34 years.

§It was election day at Cambridge. An ox was roasted at Boston and there was a great dinner.

‖Chelsea ferry.

16. Spent the day at Mr. Winslows.
17. Went to Cambridge with Nancy. Drank tea at Doctor Kneelands.
18. Made tea at Mr. Locke. Went to meeting.
19. At the Hall in the evening.
20. Mrs. Davis, her two Daughters and Mrs. Minot spent the Day with us.
21. Mrs. Winslow and Joey Davis spent the Day.
22. We Dined at Dr. Kneelands. Evening at Mrs. Wigglesworth.
23. I came home in the Stage.
24. At Mr. Pickmans* Wedding.
25. Din'd at the fort upon turtle.

Aug. 1. Dr. Din'd at the fort. I made Mrs. Pickmans wedding visit.
4. Drank tea at Flax pond with Mrs. Eppes, Love Frye, &c.
8. At a turtle of Clarke Pickmans.
9. At Castle hill,† walked there.
10. Mr. Douglas, two Rowths,‡ Mr. Holyoke & Ben Pickman, West India. Din'd here. Mr. Winslow Carried his wife home. Began a Barrel of Sugar.
13. Mr. Rowth had a turtle at the fort. Paine Carried me there in the afternoon. We took a Sail.
16. Molly Morgan worked here.
17. Evening at hollaboats.
19. Hollaboats in the Evening.
24. Hollaboats in the Evening.
27. Peggy first went to Mr. Hopkins§ School.

Sept. 5. Mr. [George] Whitefeild preached. I heard him. We Drank tea and spent the Evening at the fort.
6. Went with Mrs. Epps to Mr. Appleton's. Hollaboats in the Evening.
7. Went to hear Mr. [George] Whitefeild.
20. I went to Boston. D. at Mr. Minot's, tea at Mr. Quincy's, evening at uncle Simpson's, lodg'd there.
21. Went to see Mr. Vassal's Gardens.‖
28. Din'd at mother's. Came home in the Stage.

Oct. 9. Made Mrs. Gardner a sitting up visit.
17. I went to see Cousin Wiburn.

*Clark Gayton Pickman and Miss Sara Orne.
†The summer residence of Hon. Benjamin Lynde, jr. was located on Castle hill.
‡Richard Routh was commissioned Deputy Collector of Customs at Salem, Aug. 23, 1769.
§Daniel Hopkins, afterwards first minister of the South Church, opened private school in Salem in Jan. 1, 1770, for reading, writing and arithmetic.
‖The famous gardens of William Vassal, a loyalist who lived on Pemberton hill.

COLONEL DAVID MASON.

1726-1795.

From the portrait belonging to Hon. David M. Little.

26. I was at the assembly, the first.
Nov. 1. We Drank tea at Capt. Ives.
5. Mr. Paine and Lady Came. Mr. & Mrs. Pickman and Mrs. Eppes Spent the Evening.
9. Mr. Mansfeild Din'd here.
17. Capt. Tong & Lady Came.
22. Peggy Sparhawk married.
28. Molly Wellman came to live with us.
29. Sal Symmes went away.
Dec. 1. Bought Peggy's Coat & Locket. Alter'd her hat.
6. Thanksgiving. Dr. & I Din'd alone. Col. sick. We Drank tea and spent the evening at Mr. Appleton's.
7. Murray, Flag & Paine Din'd here. I was at the assembly.
11. At Sal Symmes' wedding.
20. I was at the assembly with the Doctor.
22. Scowered house.
27. Mr. Bernard, Sewall, Farnum, Lowel, Sarjant & Marston & Mansfeild Din'd here.
30. Mr. Willard finished Preaching.
Jan. 2, 1771. At [David] Mason's Lecture.* Mr. Lane Came.
3. At the assembly. Danc'd with Mr. Lane.
9. Dr. Din'd at Mr. Routh's with Mr. Lane, &c. A Dance for Mr. Lane. We were invited, but Couldn't go.
11. Watch'd with Betsey Cabot.
17. Aunt Appleton Died.†
Feb. 1. Betsey Mascarene here. We were at Mason's Lecture.
24. Dr. made Mr. Proctor a wedding visit.
26. Mr. Paine Brought his Sister.
Mar. 3. Small shock of an earthquake. Violent Snow.
10. Bad Storm. Doctor kept house. Very poorly. I staid with him in the afternoon.
12. Doctor Sat for his Picture.‡
13. The Dr., Paine & Orne went to Danvers to take out a polypus.
14. At the assembly with Miss Paine.
15. I made Mrs. Hopkins wedding visit.
18. Mrs. Brown Brought to Bed ½ after 7 A. M. I was there.
19. I was at Judge Lynds with Mrs. Stoddard.
23. Mrs. Brown's Child very bad, it Died at 7 P. M.

*Col. David Mason, who lectured on "The newly discovered electrical fire." Admission, one pistareen.
†Mrs. Margaret (Gibbs) Appleton, wife of the Rev. Nath[l] Appleton of Cambridge.
‡Probably the pastel by Benjamin Blythe, now in the possession of Mrs. Charles S. Osgood of Salem.

MRS. MARY (VIAL) HOLYOKE.

1737-1802.

From the pastel by Benjamin Blythe made in 1771 and now in the possession of Andrew Nichols.

24. I was at Judge [Nathaniel] Ropes.
July 1. Made Mrs. C. G. Pickmans setting up visit.
2. At Mr. Rowth's* wedding.
3. Lower steeple raised.† Mr. Quincy & Lady Lodg'd. Mr. Pynchon spent y^e^ Evening.
5. I was to see Mrs. Blaney. Very hot.
6. Bought linnen for the Doctor.
7. Mr. Hitchcock Preach'd.
13. At Dancing school.
14. Mr. Hall Preached.
Aug. 7. Spent the Day at the fort.
12. I was with Mrs. Goodale & Miss Sewal at Capt. Lilly's.
16. At vendue.‡
18. Mr. Willard Preach'd. He Drank tea here.
27. Made 5 Shirts in a fortnight for y^e^ Doctor, Besides other things.
Sept. 6. Mr. Marrot's Shoulder Set here. His Sister Lodg'd.
7. I rode up to Mr. Mascarene's.
9. Very poorly. Put up bed.
12. Very ill. Brought to Bed quite alone 11 A. M. of a Daughter. Child very well.
13. 2 Mrs. Pickmans, Mrs. Eppes & Mrs. Rowth here.
15. Mr. Holyoke Christened the Child Eliza^beth^
Oct. 7. Sitting up week. Mrs. Eppes, 2 Pickmans, Mrs. Rowth & Miss Dowse here. Club here.
22. Dr. Din'd at Mr. Mascarene's. First got out today.
23. Col. Brown Carried me to ride.
Nov. 5. Polly Cabot Buried. I went to the house.
11. Mrs. Crown^sd^ here. Mad^m^ Oliver called to see me.
13. Molly Morgan worked here.
15. Molly finished. Violent pain in my breast.
22. The D^r^ opened my Breast.
30. Left off the poultice. Put on a frog Plaister. In a good deal of pain. Col. Higginson & Lady here.
Dec. 13. Neighbor Lee & Mr. Bernard here.
19. Major Frye, two Pickmans, Mr. Appleton Din'd. Mrs. Eppes & Mrs. Mascarene, Mrs. Lee, Mr. Bernard & his Son In the Evening.
Jan. 1, 1772. Peggy at a Dance at Capt. Mackey's.
4. Compared Books.§
14. Mr. Paine Carried me to Indicott's.

*Richard Routh, deputy collector of customs at Salem, and Miss Abigail Eppes, daughter of William Eppes, deceased, of Salem.
†The new steeple of the remodelled East meeting house.
‡A public auction of cloth and small articles at Goodhue's Tavern.
§Doctor Holyoke's charge books are now preserved by the Essex Institute.

16. Sheheen Executed.*
25. Mr. Ropes, Oliver, Brown, Curwin, Blaney, Sparhawk, Higginson, Putnam, & Miss Appleton Din'd here.
29. Drank tea at Mr. Pynchon's† with Mrs. Mascarene, Prisy, Mr. Appleton & two French men & S. Cabot.

Feb. 1. Mother Pickman here. Betsey Ward died. At meeting in the afternoon for the first time since last October. Mr. Holt Preach'd.

Mar. 13. Miss Farnum at Mr. Turner's. French men here.
14. Went to see the Children Dance.
28. Mrs. Brown Brought to Bed.

Apr. 3. Violent snow storm.
11. We went to Dancing with Peggy. She first Began.
20. At Neighbor Lee's. Club here. Sarah went away.
23. At Col. Brown's, setting up visit.
26. At Sarah Cloutman's wedding.
30. At Mrs. Eppes'‡ wedding.

May 4. Made Mrs. Eppes wedding visit.
11. Took leave of Mrs. Eppes.
12. Dr. Gardner Carried his wife home.
15. I was to see Mrs. Carwick.

June 19. Paper'd Chamber.
20. Scower'd Chamber.
21. Mrs. Routh Brought to Bed.
24. I was at Mr. Goodale's with Mrs. Debois & Miss Sheaf.

July 14. Made Mrs. Routh a Sitting up visit. Hitty Andrew Came to live here. Court set here. The new meeting house Began to be raised.§
16. I was at raising.
17. Meeting house finish'd raising.
19. Mr. Routh's Child Christen'd Abigail.
22. Mr. [Asa] Dunbar ordain'd.
24. Miss Hannah Paine Came.
28 I went to Boxford at 5 A. M. with Bill & Peggy.
29. We came home. Mrs. Oliver & Miss Atkins here.

Aug. 2. At old Mr. Bernard's meeting.
8. Smart lightning In the night.
9. I heard Mr. Story at Dr. Whitaker's.

*Bryan Shehan, born in Ireland, tried for rape and found guilty, was executed on Salem Neck. Some 12,000 people were present.

†William Pyncheon (1723-1789), distinguished Salem lawyer, who married a daughter of Mitchell Sewall of Salem.

‡Mrs. Abigail Eppes, widow of William Eppes of Salem, and Dr. Sylvester Gardner of Boston.

§Rev. Asa Dunbar of Bridgewater having been chosen minister of the First Church, fourteen voting in his favor, the minority of nine resolved with other parishioners to build a new meeting house, the North church, and Rev. Thomas Barnard became its pastor.

10. I went with Mrs. Pickman to Dancing and at Mrs. Toppan's. Evening at Routh's.
20. I went at night to see y^e^ Goal.*
23. First met In the new meeting house.
Sept. 5. Ironed. Preserved Damsons.
7. Scowered Pewter & Clean'd house.
23. At Mr. Cabot's with Mr. Isaac Winslow & Lady Evening. Mrs. Orne Brought to Bed.
Oct. 1. Bought my negligee.
5. Went in to see Billy Brown with the measles.
6. Training. A little rain.
14. To Marblehead to see the shell work. Made Mrs. Gardner a Sitting up visit. Paid Hitty £12.10 for her first quarter.
17. Steeple Began to be raised.†
19. At Dancing. Made Mrs. Goodale a sitting up visit.
20. Finished negligee.
26. Made Mrs. Flags‡ wedding visit.
Nov. 2. Made Mrs. Dunbars§ wedding visit.
24. Mrs. Fisher, Mrs. Routh & Miss Dowse here. President, Mr. Wigglesworth & Mrs. Holyoke here Evening.
25. Mr. [Joseph] Willard ordained [at Beverly].
Dec. 3. Thanksgiving. Din'd at Col. Pickman's. First Sat in our own Pew By the Pulpit.
17. First assembly. I was there & Drank tea at Mrs. Deblois.‖ Sitting up visit.
Dec. 18. Mr. McGilchrist, Nichols, 2 Bernards, Mr. Sparhawk & Capt. Macky Din'd here. Miss Appleton, Brandon & Mascarene in the Evening.
27. Mr. Symns Preached for us. He read Mr. Bernard's¶ answer.
28. I made Mrs. [George] Lilly a Sitting up visit.
29. Mrs. Harry Gardner here.
30. Made Mrs. Lee a Sitting up visit.
Jan. 4, 1773. Made Mrs. G. Pickman a Sitting up visit.
7. Stove put up. Chimneys Burnt.
11. Betsey very ill in ye Evening. Measles turn'd. Betsey Mascarene watch'd.

*The new jail, built in 1763, at that time was located at what is now 4 Federal street.

†The North meeting house, at the corner of North and Lynde streets.

‡She was Mrs. Dorothy Drowne of Dunstable, N. H., who married Samuel Flagg of Salem, dealer in English and India goods.

§Miss Mary Jones of Weston, who married Rev. Asa Dunbar, the new pastor of the First Church, Salem.

‖George Deblois was a merchant of Salem and Newburyport, dealing in dry goods and hardware. He was a loyalist and went to London.

¶Rev. Thomas Barnard, jr., accepting the pastorate of the new North Church.

13. Mr. [Thomas] Bernard ordain'd. About 30 Din'd here.
22. Peggy at Nabby Ropes' Dance.
28. Capt. [Daniel] Eppes' Died.
29. We all Din'd at Mr. Routh's. Mrs. Carwick Brought to Bed.

Feb. 4. Dr. Paine, Mess^{rs} Pickmans, Gillis & Dalglish Din'd here.
5. At Mr. Pynchon's afternoon & Even^{g} By Invitation.
7. Col. Pickman's Venus Died.
12. I was at neighbour Saunders.
13. Mrs. Camel* here.
20. Bought Straw Petticoat at Mrs. Cotnam's. Drank tea there.†
26. Miss Sally Curwin Died.

Mar. 8. I Drank tea at y^{e} wid.‡ Curwins. Betsey took a vomit.
11. Betsey very Bad. Mrs. Mascarene & Mrs. Brown here. Hitty watched.
12. She was much Better. Betsy Mascarene spent y^{e} Day & watch'd. Mrs. Cotnam call^{d} in.
13. Betsey very cleverly. Hitty & I watch'd.
14. I staid at home with Betsey. P. Wellman watch'd.
15. Betsey much Better.

May 1. Din'd at Mr. Mascarenes upon Salmon.
7. Peggy Began with Mr. Shimmin.
9. Mr. Hitchcock Preach'd. Mrs. B. Pickman Brought to Bed.
14. Made soap & ironed.
16. Mrs. Pickman's Child named Thomas.
26. Mr. Goodhue Din'd here. I rode out with him. Uncle Glover Died.

June 17. 10 People Drown'd.§
22. Mrs. Minott Came in y^{e} Stage.
24. We Drank tea at the Fort. Walked.
28. Mrs. Minott & Betsey went home. I lodged at Newbury.
29. Two Miss Farnhams went with us to Portsmouth. At Mr. Cutts. Walked in the Evening.
30. Drank tea at Kittery. Stop^{d} at New Castle.

July 1. Went from Portsmouth to Newbury. Din'd at Mr. Farnhams. Tea & Even^{g} at Mrs. Dalton.
2. Mrs. Dalton Carried me to the farm. Evening at Mr. Lowells dance.
3. I Din'd at Molly Appletons. Got home at 5 °Clock.

*Campbell?

†Tea drinking was quite generally under the ban at this time in certain very patriotic circles.

§The Custom House boat, with twelve persons on board, was overset by a squall while returning from Baker's Island with a picnic party and ten were drowned including seven women.

BENJAMIN PICKMAN.

1708-1773.

From the portrait by Greenwood now in possession of the Essex Institute.

4. Staid from meeting in the afternoon, very much fatigued[1]
7. Very hot. Club at C. G. Pickmans.
13. We Din'd at the Fort upon Turtle.
14. Mr. & Mrs. Farnam, Toppan, Col. Saltonstal, Mansfeild, Porter Din'd here. Mrs. Sewal Drank tea here.
18. We Din'd alone.
Aug. 12. Mrs. [Richard] Routh Brought to Bed.
14. Billy Farnham & Winslow Din'd. Miss Partridge & Nancy Drank tea here.
16. Col. Pickman very ill.
20. Col. Pickman* Died. I was there.
Sept. 7. At Mrs. Lillys. Both lost their children.
13. I at Mrs. Crowninshields† funeral.
27. Nancy at Quaker meeting.
Oct. 21. Emes‡ hanged at Boston.
31. News of Caty Brown's Death.
Nov. 3. Miss P[eggy] Sewall Died. Turner went of.
6. New Hospital raised.§
Dec. 1. Judges Oliver, Ropes, Brown, Dr. Paine, Curwin, Mc Gilchrist, Appleton, S[tephen] Higginson Din'd here.
3. Mr. & Mrs. Mascarene, Dr. Dabney, Warren, Shimmin, Wetmore, Sarjant Din'd here. I went with Mrs. Mascarene to see the Hospital.
9. First Class inoculated.‖
Mem° of Silk sent to England. 7 Breadths, 12 small peices of Blue Padusoy to Be Dyed Bloom if it will take the Colour if not a full Green & water'd with a large water which Ever Colour it takes.
Jan. 1, 1774. Dr. inoculated M. Hacker. [J. Ward moved to Pest house.—*Margaret's Diary*].
3. Mr. [George] Gardner Buried.
4. Capt. [Jonathan] Orne buried.
8. Miss [Hannah] Stone & J[ohn] Ward Died of the Small Pox at the pest house.
10. [begun my Pappas shirt.—*Margaret's Diary.*]
11. Mrs. Carwick Brought to Bed.
15. [Betty Frye died with small pox.—*Margaret's Diary.*]
20. Very Poorly all Day. Brought to Bed ¼ past 9 P. M. of a

*Col. Benjamin Pickman (1707-1773), member of the Council, justice of the Inferior Court, colonel of the 1st Essex County regiment, and one of the most eminent merchants in the Province.

†Mrs. Anstes, widow of Capt. John Crowninshield, aged 73 years.

‡Levi Ames, aged 21 years, executed for burglary.

§The small pox hospital in the Great Pasture, consisting of two buildings, one 48 feet long and 20 feet wide.

‖Of the "first class" of patients, 132 in number, that went to the new small pox hospital for inoculation all recovered.

Daughter. Mrs. Mascarene & Mrs. Jones here. [four men tard & feathered.*—*Margaret's Diary.*]

23. Child Baptized Judith, ther^{m} 6 Below 0. Knot in my breast. Nurse ointed it with Parsley, wormwood & Camomel Stewed in Butter.

Feb. 5. Mr. Jo^{n} Cabot Died.

7. Hitty very Poorly. Blooded.

11. Took a vomit for a Pain in my stomach. Much better. Baked Cakes.

14. Sitting up week.

16. Mrs. Pickman, Mrs. Routh, Orne, Deblois, Lilly, Miss Caty Dowse† here.

17. Mrs. Prince, Mrs. Mackey, Mrs. Bernard, Mrs. Harry Gardner Drank tea here.

25. Jail Broke open.‡

Mar. 1. Mrs. Jonston & Miss Rankin here.

4. Nancy at Mr. Vans and up in the Steeple. Peggy 11 years old to Day. D^{r} Din'd at Col. B. Pickmans.

7. Old Mrs. Osgood Buried.

16. [betsey went to Scool for first time.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

18. Judge Ropes§ Died.

Apr. 6. Mrs. Woodbridge brought to Bed.

7. We were at Mrs. Jonstons & at D^{r}. Lathams‖ Ball.

19. Goodhue, Nancy & I went to the Hospital.

20. Went to hear singing at our meeting.

21. Evening at Concert.¶

*In the January 18, 1774 issue of the Essex Gazette appears the following advertisement: "WANTED.—A Quantity of damaged Feathers—also an old one-horse Cart. Enquire of the Printers." Two days after, four Marblehead men, suspected of attempting to steal clothing from the Hospital on Cat Island, were tarred and feathered, placed in a cart and hauled from the town house in Marblehead to Salem and return escorted by a procession of over a thousand people, many of whom were in uniform.

†Jonathan Dowse was commissioned Deputy Surveyor at Salem, on June 15, 1774.

‡On Jan. 26, 1774 the small pox hospital on Cat Island, off Marblehead, was destroyed by incendaries. Two men suspected of being concerned in the affair were arrested Feb. 25th following, on a fishing vessel in Marblehead harbor, and taken to Salem jail. That evening a mob from Marblehead assembled and burst open the doors of the jail and carried off the prisoners in triumph.

§Judge Nathaniel Ropes (1727-1774), member of the Council, Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas, and Judge of the Superior Court. He was a firm loyalist. The night before his death, his house (still standing on Essex street) was attacked by a mob and many of the windows were broken. John Adams says that he was an amiable man, respectable and virtuous.

‖Dr. James Latham, the Suttonian doctor, who had attended the first two classes with the smallpox at the hospital.

¶Scholars from Mr. Munson's singing school who sang a number of anthems "to the general Approbation of the Audience." The following evening there was a vocal and instrumental concert at the Assembly Room.

23. Nancy & Betsey walk'd to the hospital.
24. Mr. Bernard Baptiz'd his first Child Thomas.
26. Nancy, Peggy & I walk'd on the Common. Governor* Came. Doctor spent the eve^{g} with the Gov^{or}.
27. We were at Mr. Chever to see the review. D^{r} Din'd with the Governor. We were at Mrs. Deblois. Eve^{ng} at the Ball. Went in D^{r} Gardners, Came home in the Gov^{rs} Coach.†
May 3. I was at a Quaker wedding.
13. Capt. [Charles] King Died [at Reading, while on a journey].
20. Peggys Chintz gown made.
June 2. The Governor [Gage] Came to town.
6. Made the wedding visit to Mrs. Lowel. At the Ball‡ in the Eve^{ng}, 110 Gentlemen, as Many Ladies.
10. Col. Farnham Din'd here. Miss Mumford, Farnum, Flucker, Mascarene, Mr. & Mrs. Deblois, Mr. Bliss, in the Evening.
16. Mr. Sever, Cushing, Cotton, Gallison, Pynchon & Wetmore§ Din'd here.
17. Was to see Mrs. [Thomas] Flucker at Mr. Mascarenes.
18. At Mrs. Browns with Mrs. Flucker & Daughter,
25. Mrs. Pickman Brought to Bed. I Call'd to see her. I was to see Peggy Dance.
26. Wm. Pickman Christened.
29. Mr. [Thomas] Flucker's Family & Mr. Mascarenes Family Din'd here.
July 8. We Din'd at Mr. Fluckers.
12. Mrs. Crowninshield sent for me. We walk'd in the Grove.
16. Mother Pickman Carried me to her farm.
26. Mrs. [Richard] Routh Brought to Bed.
Aug. 4. I rode with Mr. Goodhue to see the Camps.‖
5. Mr. Appleton¶ Came here to live.
10. I Din'd on Board Capt. Hay's ship.

*Governor Thomas Hutchinson who was superceded on May 13, 1774, by Governor Thomas Gage, who brought with him a large force of troops.

†The 1st Regiment of Militia, Colonel Browne, was reviewed on Salem Common by the Governor, who was accompanied by General Brattle and Secretary Flucker, after which a dinner was given in his honor. The ball was given in the Assembly Room and was attended by the Governor.

‡The Ball in the Assembly Room was given in honor of Governor Gage, who had taken up his residence at the Hooper house in Danvers, about four miles from Salem.

§William Wetmore (1749-1830), Harvard, 1770, studied law with William Pyncheon of Salem, and married his daughter Catherine. Representative to General Court in 1777. Removed to Boston in 1785. Eminent lawyer, judge of Court of Common Pleas and one of the founders of the Massachusetts Historical Society.

‖Governor Gage having established his headquarters at the Collins house in Danvers on June 2d, on July 22d two companies of the 64th regiment marched through Salem and camped near headquarters.

¶Nathaniel W. Appleton, M. D., a medical student of Dr. Holyoke's.

12. Capt. Hay* & Lady, Mr. Matthews, Miss Farnnam & her Brother Din'd here. We Drank tea at Pemonts.†

16. Uncle‡ sworn into the Council.

17. Went to some shops with Mrs. Hay. Uncle Din'd at Mr. Fluckers.

18. Uncle went home. I made Mrs. [Richard] Routh a sitting up visit with Mrs. [John] Fisher. Mrs. [George] Deblois Brought to Bed.

19. Went to the Grove with Mrs. Mascarene & Miss Hutchinson.§ Went in the afternoon with them & Mrs. Pynchon to the Camp. Drank tea at the fort.‖

22. Judy very Poorly, Kept Chamber, I watch'd. Sally Flucker Drank tea here. The Club here.

23. Mrs. Cotnams house¶ struck this morning at 4 o'clock. Very hard thunder. A fine rain all day.

24. Waked By fire. Harridon & Felts shops Burnt.**

28. Went in the afternoon to hear Dr. [Mathew] Byles.

29. Dr. Dunden Call'd in & waited on us to walk.

Sept. 1. Betsy & Miss Hutchinson here. We went to the Camp.

2. Mr. & Mrs. Stanton, Mr. Clarke & his Daughter Drank tea here.

3. Took a walk to Gallows Hill.

5. Jonathan Simpson Lodg'd. Mrs. Stephen Higginson Drank tea here.

9. Mr. Tailor Din'd here.

12. Billy Simpson Came.

17. I was at Dancing.

18. At Mr. Sam. Ornes funeral.

26. [Col. [John] Higginson buried.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

28. Lyde†† Sail'd for London.

Oct. 6. Dr. Whitakers meeting house Burnt with 12 other Buildings.‡‡ We mov'd our furniture.

*Probably Capt. John Hay who had married on Aug. 6th, Catherine, daughter of Daniel Farnham, Esq. of Newburyport.

†John Piemont kept a tavern in Ipswich in 1784. In the April 18-25, 1775 issue of the Essex Gazette, appears a notice signed by seven citizens of Danvers, certifying to the good character and loyalty of John Piemont who came to Danvers from Boston and had been falsely accused of being a tory.

‡Jonathan Simpson (1712-1795), merchant of Boston, a loyalist who left at Howe's evacuation and died in England.

§Probably Miss Margaret Hutchinson, the daughter of the Governor.

‖The drinking of tea was not in high favor generally in Massachusetts at that time.

¶The house stood near St. Peters church. A painting on copper that hung over the mantle of one of the rooms, was melted into the glass that covered it. The house did not take fire.

**Located on what is now Front street.

††The captain of the ship "Boston Packet."

‡‡This was the greatest fire that ever occurred in Salem.

LIEUTENANT-GENERAL ALEXANDER LESLIE.

1731-1794.

Commanded the British troops at the North Bridge, Salem, Feb. 26, 1775.
From "Edinburgh Characters" by John Kay.

7. Uncle Simpson Came. Mr. & Mrs. & Miss Davis went home.
8. Uncle went home. [left of going to school.—*Margaret's Diary.*]
11. Mrs. Hay Came. Mrs. & Miss Pynchon Drank tea here.
13. At M^rs^ Obears. Mr. Matthews Din'd here.
15. Mrs. Hay went to Charlestown.
21. My yellow gown made.
28. Walk'd in Broad feilds in the morning. Afternoon at Marblehead.

Nov. 15. Mr. & Mrs. Winslow Came. Mr. Tailor Spent the Evening here.
25. Col. Frye, B. Pickman, & Mr. Porter Din'd here. Put up y^e^ Green Bed.

Dec. 4. Evening at Col. Fryes. Miss Frye married to Dr. Oliver. 30 present.
13. Mrs. Mackay Brought to Bed.
14. Mr. Borland* went home.
15. Thanksgiving. We din'n at Mad^m^ Pickmans.
20. Made Mrs. Lilly a Sitting up visit.
21. Mr. Barton† Died.

Jan. 3, 1775. Bought Things at Mr. Bartons.
8. Mr. Jonthan Simpson Saild for S. Carolina.
9. Made Mrs. Mackey a Sitting up visit. Evening at Mrs. Cotnams to see Mrs. Ellis.
12. [M^r^ Pickman broke his arm.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Feb. 13. Miss Caty Pynchon & Mr. [William] Wetmore here.‡
17. We Drank tea at Pemonts.
20. We were on Board Capt. Rogers Ship.
23. M^r^ Fisher, C. Pickman, Mr. Curwin, Dr. Putnam, Mr. Sparhawk Din'd here.
26. Souldiers Came from the Cannon.§
27. I made Mrs. C. G. Pickmans Setting up visit.
28. We Drank tea & S. Evening at Mrs. Cotnams By invitation.

Mar. 2. My new Lutestring Gown made.
4. Betsey at Nehant. I Drank tea at Mother Pickmans. Peggy 12 years old today.

*Francis Borland, M. D., a medical student of Dr. Holyoke's.

†Died, last Wednesday, John Barton, A. M. of this town, aged 64 years. His funeral was performed, on Saturday last, agreeable to the plan of the late American Congress.—*Essex Gazette, Dec. 20-27, 1774.*

‡They were married Nov. 5, 1776.

§Lieut.-Col. Alexander Leslie, with about 300 men from the 64th regiment, landed at Marblehead, and marched to the North bridge at Salem, where they found the draw lifted and their further progress opposed. After a compromise, the troops were allowed to march over the bridge conditional upon there immediate return to Marblehead. This was the first armed resistence of the Revolution.

11. Col. Pickman* Sail'd for Bristol.

13. Mr. Goodhue Carried me to Boston. I Din'd at Mr. Davis, tea at Aunt Glovers. Call'd at Uncle Simpson's, Evening at Mrs. Winslows. Lodg'd at Mrs. Minotts.

14. Came home afternoon.

29. Betsey went home in the stage.

Apr. 5. Beam Catch'd fire in the little room. We Burnt Chimneys.

7. I went to see M^rs^ Appleton, a Sitting up visit.

10. I was at young M^rs^ Stephen Higginson.

19. Lexington Battle. Tea at M^rs^ Jonston. Watch^d^ with Mrs. Mascarene. Mother Came.

20. Tommy Dowse Buried.

21. A false alarm of the troops Landing at Ipswich.† Mrs. Cotnam Called from our house by a mob at her house in Pursuit of an officer. The Last time I saw her.‡

22. Packed up some of our things.

23. Good^s^ moving all day.

24. [Nathaniel W.] Appleton went to Boxford. At Mrs. Mascarenes.

25. Prisey Came. We ironed.

26. Packed up things to go to Nantucket.‡ At Mrs. Mascarenes. Mr. Holyoke here.

27. Sail'd for Nantucket, all sea sick.

28. Fine weather.

29. Arrived at Nantucket.§ Breakfasted & Din'd at the British Coffee house. Lodg'd at our own houses. People very kind.

30. At meeting in the afternoon. Din'd at Mr. Goodales. Evening there.

May 1. We all Drank tea at Mrs. Goodales.

*Col. Benjamin Pickman (1740-1819), who remained in England until 1785. He was proscribed and banished in 1778 but was restored to citizenship in 1787. John Adams said of him in 1772:—"He is very sprightly, sensible and entertaining, talks a good deal, tells old stories in abundance about the witchcraft, paper money, etc."

†The "Ipswich Fright," the humors of which have been described by Whittier, in his "Legends of New England."

‡Mrs. Cottnam was living in Halifax in 1781. In the April 25-May 2, 1775 issue of the *Essex Gazette*, Samuel Blythe advertised to rent "the house lately occupied by Mrs. Cottnam, near St. Peters church."

‡Doctor Holyoke, with other Salem men, sent his family to Nantucket for security as it was thought that the island would be treated as a sort of neutral ground.

§Mrs. Holyoke writes from Nantucket on April 29:—

"There is no provision to be bought here, neither salt nor fresh. There is not a tree upon the whole island, except two or three round some of the doors. The town looks much like Marblehead, and the same kind of stairs with bannisters to get into the houses. The people are very kind, particularly the Friends."

2. Peggy & I at Mr. Goodales.
3. Mrs. [William] Vans here. I walk'd as far as the Friend's meeting. Mrs. [William] Pynchon & Family arrived.
4. I went to see them at Mrs. Goodales.
6. Mrs. Goodale, Mrs. Williams, Mrs. Orne, two Pynchons, Mr. [William] Wetmore & Mr. Goodale here.
9. At old Mrs. Husseys.
11. Fast.
12. At Mrs. Roch.
14. Afternoon at Friends meeting.
18. Sally Pynchon here. I was at Mrs. Pynchons.
21. Mrs. Vassal & Fitchs Family arrived.
23. Mrs. Goodale & S. Higginson here. Soldiers Came for whale boats, &c.
25. Moved to Mr. Timothy Folgers house.
26. Mrs. Pynchon & Mrs. Orne D. tea here.
29. Mrs. & 2 Miss Pynchons, Mrs. Goodale, Miss Higginson, Miss Roch, Mr. Whetmore D. tea here.
30. Coffee at Mrs. Folgers.
June 1. At old Mrs. Husseys with Mrs. Vassall.

May 2d. "Friend Hussey of Lynn & his wife have been here to see me. She is one of the prettiest faces I have seen. I live with their nephew."

Doctor Holyoke writes to his wife from Salem:—

May 1st, 1775. "There is no news of any consequence saving that the people are coming out of Boston. I hear Mr. Wm. Davis and family are bound to Halifax, where your Uncle Simpson's family is already. Dr. Prince sailed for the same place yesterday noon. A vessel from Boston, last evening, brought about sixty of the inhabitants into our harbour, some of whom are bound to Connecticut and Halifax, and I believe some will tarry here. We hear today that the General has again put a stop to inhabitants going out, on account, as is supposed, of the New York news."

May 7. "Mrs. Higginson sailed yesterday for Halifax, with her brother. Mr. Robie. Miss Polly Glover received a line to desire her to return to Boston as soon as she could. She will go up to-morrow with Billy Davis, in a sloop of his father's, which sails to-morrow from Marblehead. We remain as quiet at Salem as ever; the appearance of business in the streets but very little. Just now indeed a number of families coming in from Boston occasions a little bustle."

Mrs. Holyoke wrote:—

May 20th. "I accidently met with Peter Glover of Salem this afternoon in a shop; we were very glad to see each other. He kindly offered to carry a letter for me. The brig has not yet arrived but is daily expected."

May 22d. "A Brig from Salem arrived last night. I was much disappointed at not having a letter, but was glad to hear by Mr. Pynchon's letter that things were no worse at Salem. Friend Hussey and his wife of Lynn have called upon me several times and the women who have been at my father's and grandfather's at Boston. I live now with a nephew of theirs and am going to live with a daughter of one of them. The house I am going to is the only one on the Island that has Electrical Points."

June 1st. "We were alarmed last week with the arrival of a Company of Provincials, as they didn't let their business be known at first, but it soon appeared they came for flour & whale boats, of which they carried

2. Call'd at Several Places. Tea at Mrs. Goodales with Mrs. & Miss Coffin. Supped at Capt. Folgers.

4. D. tea at Friend Rochs. Brig arrived. Afternoon at Friends meeting.

5. Dined at Capt. Folgers, with Mrs. Fitch, Mr. Brattle, Mrs. Calef & her two Daughters.

6. At Mrs. Husseys of Lynn By invitation. Peggy Broken out with the rash.

off a large number & 750 Barrels of flour, some arms, &c. . . . I hear Salem is quite alive. I wish we were all there in peace & safety. I shouldn't chuse to be in Boston now, as if is supposed the whale boats are designed for that place. We hear 10,000 troops are at Boston, a new governor & three new Generals; but we have sometimes such surprising news, that now we hardly believe anything we do hear. I went yesterday with 2 Mrs. Folgers &c. in a Calash alias Horse Cart (which sort of riding is in taste here)."

June 2d. "I have heard this afternoon that Mr. Whetmore goes tomorrow or next day. . . . Drank tea yesterday at old Friend Husseys with Friend Vassel. . . . We hear there has been another skirmish. I think our people succeed in all their undertakings, if our accounts are true; it grieves me to hear of so much bloodshed. . . . The people I live with are exceedingly kind; we live very well. They have a handsome clock, points to the house, a fine walk on the top which commands the prospect of the whole Island."

June 3rd. "Received a line by Capt. Folger this morning, but as it was of the 15th of last month it afforded nothing new. We were all terribly disappointed, as we depended on this vessel for supplies. . . . Dr. Guilson has the chief practice and is in high esteem. I hope to return soon, or I don't know but we shall starve or beg. This world is chequered, & I believe we are now in one of the black checks, & if the game is as long as chess, we may never get into a white one. . . . Mrs. Fitch has just called to tell me her husband will sail this afternoon for Salem."

Doctor Holyoke wrote from Salem on June 3d. "Mr. Davis and his wife and family, and one negro boy (for his other four negroes ran away), came and dined with us and have put up here for the present; but he gives one piece of intelligence which makes me anxious about you, which is that a Capt. Richard Coffin, of Nantucket, whom he saw at Boston just before he left it, told him there were three hundred men of our provincial soldiers, under ye command of one Capt. Davis, were gone to Nantucket to prevent the Kings troops or ships from getting any supplies from that island."

On June 5th. Mrs. Holyoke wrote:

"Mrs. Williams, Mrs. Orne, & Mrs. Goodale were so rejoiced at seeing their husbands, that Mrs. Pynchon & Sally talk of coming to live with me, as we can sympathize with each other. . . . As to the place it is hilly & sandy, no rocks no more than there is in Carolina, nor trees except a few in gardens. As to the number of inhabitants I can't learn exactly, some guess 8000, some not so many. The houses are almost as compact as in Salem, they are all wood, shingled instead of Clapboard; the foundations brick instead of stone. I believe the chief produce of the Island is corn; there is one cornfield of six miles long. . . . Great meeting will be here this month, & Sheep shearing, high Frolicks, both, but I believe not this season. . . . Mr. Nutting wonders we came away, says we should have been safe at home, I told him we were more afraid of a man of war, than any thing else & were subject to constant alarms."

8. At Hannah Orricks.
9. At Capt. George Folgers.
10. Hitty & the children took a ride in the Calash.
11. At Friends meeting.
16. Mr. Fitch Brought me letters.
17. At Sheep's Shearing. Tea at Mrs. Fitch.

June 21st. "We have just had an account that Mr. Porter the lawyer was shot going to Quebeck with a letter."

June 26th. "I went last Thursday in a Calash to a part of the Island called Shimmer where a number of Indians live. We carried our provision with us. They treated us with roasted Paqwaws (a sort of clam). It is as pleasant there as at our fort—there is one wigwam left, which was a great curiosity to me. . . . Miss Caty Pynchon has received a letter from Mr. Whetmore at Cambridge; he says the Country is in dreadful confusion, & he thinks the Sea Ports stand a bad chance."

On June 6th. Doctor Holyoke wrote from Salem:—"Mrs. Hitty Higginson is arrived safe at Halifax."

June 7th. "Mr. Davis & Billy are gone to Mrs. Gibb's at Newton upon a visit & to see the camp at headquarters (as ye fashionable phrase is) at Cambridge. . . . The town watch and the military watch, which is kept every night at the fort, &c., make us more than commonly still."

June 10th. "You desire to know how your friends are disposed of. Mr. Mascarene and family remain as they were, as also Mrs. Sargent. Mrs. Crowninshield, who went down eastward, is returned home again. Mrs. Johnston is here yet, but talks of going to Rowley. Mr. Cabot and Family still abide here, as does also Mrs. Lowell. Mr. Jno. Appleton's family are at Haverhill, Mr. N. Appleton's are here yet, but going, I believe, to Andover. . . . The English goods begin to fail here already. Our men are listing very fast here, between three or four hundred are gone from this town: the sailors and fishermen, as they have no other employment or support, go to ye army, and we are told there is a whole regiment of fishermen gone from Marblehead—good riddance!"

June 12th. "You enquire about the alarm; it was nothing that need have terrified anybody, but our people seem to be afraid of everything; it was all over in an hour. . . . Peggy writes for paper, but it is not in my power to send any, as I have none by me, not a sheet, and there is not a single quire to be bought in the town of Salem, though Williams expects some soon from Milton, which, such as it is, must answer."

June 16th. "As to the Military Operations here, I am not in the secret, so can give you no news of that sort, tho' the general voice is that there will soon be an Engagement, and perhaps it may happen before this reaches you. It is said our People intend to take possession of Dorchester Hill, tonight, and whenever they do, it is also said they will be attacked by the Regulars. I pray God to prevent bloodshed, but I fear there will be a good deal. . . . I have some thoughts of sending off to Boxford a load of necessary furniture proper for housekeeping, but am a little at loss about it. Mr Davis has engaged Mr Hooper's house in Danvers; which he thinks far enough out of ye way and I don't know but he is right enough, but it is a situation I should not admire upon several accounts."

June 17th. "I have just recd a letter from your uncle at Hallifax; he tells me his situation is very disagreeable and that he shall not continue long where he is, if he can get away, which there is very little prospect of as there are no vessels there but from Salem & Marblehead. Provisions very scarce & dear, no mutton, beef at half Pisterene per pound, Pork & Veal at 6s 8 O. Tenr, Butter 10s. He was very much surprised to think you

18. At Mrs. Jenkins.

19. Friend Hussey & wife & Sister, Mrs. Coffin & Daughter, Mrs. Folger & Mr. Goodale D. tea here.

22. Mrs. Williams Brought to Bed, ½ Past 10 A. M. We went to Shimmers & Eat Paqwaws.

were gone to Nantucket, or anywhere from Salem; but if you were obliged to remove he thinks Nantucket the best place you could go to; and he heartily wishes he was there, &c. . . . I suppose before you receive this you will have heard of the resolves of the two Congresses about supplying Nantucket & we must get leave of the Committee of Safety at Cambridge for every article we intend to put on board for you—this will render the difficulty of supplying you much greater than it has been—however I should hope that you will not be obliged to tarry longer than August; and if necessity obliges you to decamp sooner you can at any time leave the Island without any difficulty."

June 18th. "Well, my dear, I am heartily glad you are not here just at this time; you would, I know, be most terribly alarmed. We had an appearance yesterday of a most prodigious smoke, which I found was exactly in the direction of Charlestown and as we knew our men were entrenching on Bunker Hill there, we supposed the Town was on fire, and so in fact it proved, for in the evening (that is last evening) we were told the Regulars had landed at Charlestown under cover of the smoke from ye buildings they had set fire to, and forced the Entrenchments on the Hill and had beat our men off with loss, & this morning our intelligence was that 400 of our men were killed & the Regulars had pursued our men as far as Winter Hill; (tho' we just now learned that the Regulars still keep possession of Bunkers Hill, & that our men are entrenched upon Winter Hill) & that there is a probability of further action soon, and that our loss amounts only to about 150 killed. Among the missing is Dr. Warren who it is said commanded a Regiment; Colo Bridge of Billerica is said to be among ye slain, and Col. G[ardne]r of Cambridge had one of his thighs shot off. The commotion here was so considerable, though none of our men went to ye Battle (as the northwest part of the Province and not the sea coast were called upon the occasion) that we had but one meeting house open in ye morning,—and this afternoon while some were at meeting and others talking over ye action of yesterday, we were alarmed with an appearance of smoke at Marblehead, which broke up ye meeting, & the people with their engines & buckets went over to extinguish the fire, and I among the rest, tho' I should have been glad to have been excused on account of the prodigious heat of the weather, but as I thought that under Providence I owed the preservation of my House to the assistance from Marblehead, when we were in the utmost hazzard, I could not dispense with going; but we were stopped when about half way there, with an account that ye smoke arose from a field of grass on fire, and that no building was hurt, so I returned home, and am now set down to rest and cool myself, and to give you this account."

June 20th. "The destruction of Charlestown by fire (for it is all burnt down) had struck our People at Salem with such a panic, that those who before thought our Town perfectly safe, now are all for removing off;—but I cannot be apprehensive of any danger we are particularly in. . . . As almost everyone is moving away, peculiarly Capt. Williams, Derby, Gardner, Ashton, our neighbor Gardner & Dodge, &c., &c., I have it in contemplation to send off some necessaries for house keeping, if we should be driven away, but as to expensive furniture, such as looking glasses, chests of drawers, &c., the risk is so great in removing them that I think unless we are in greater jeopardy than I think we are yet, I shall let them abide."

23. At Friends meeting in y^e^ morn^ing^. Tea at Mrs. Winslows. Mrs. Swain Brought to Bed.

25. At Mr. Shaw's meeting.

27. Mrs. Goodale sent for me. Friend Hussey of Lynn there.

30. At Mr. Joshua Gardners with Freind Hussey, Coffin, &c.

July 3. At Mrs. Pynchons with Freind Hussey.

4. At Mr. Timothy Coffins.

6. At Mrs. Fitchs.

7. At Mrs. Gyers.

8. Freind Hussey & Friend Roch & wife here.

9. At Mr. Shaws in the morning, Freinds in afternoon, Evening at Mrs. Ornes & Pynchon.

10. At M^r^. Jn^o^ Coffins & Friend Husseys.

11. At Mrs. Colmans.

12. Nancy & Polly Glover Came to Nantucket.

13. Mercy Coffin washed for me.

14. At Mrs. Pynchons & Goodales. Delivered M^r^ Williams for M^r^ Pynchon 1 & ½ 100 of Brown Biscuits.

Mrs. Goodale Dr to 1 pound ½ of Bohea tea @ 45/. ½ ditto Suchong @ 90/ £5. 12. 6.

Left with M^rs^ Pynchon to sell for me about 20^lb^ of Salt Pork, & 100½ of rice.

To send with her own things—1 square Cabinet, 1 Small Table, 1 hamper of Wine, 1 Large Bag of Woolens, &c., 1 Basket of Kitchen furniture, 1 Basket of empty Bottles.

15. Lodged at Mr. Jno. Coffins. Things put on Boat.

16. Din'd at M^r^ Coffins & Lodg'd. Tea at M^rs^ Pynchons.

17. Sailed for Woods Hole. Drank tea there & Lodg'd.

18. Breakfasted on Board, Din'd &c., arrived at Providence 11 o'clock in the Evening.

19. Breakfast, Din'd &c. at Olneys, tea at Skinners.

20. Church in the morning. Meeting afternoon. Tea at Mrs. Curtises.

21. Set out in the stage. Din'd at Manns. Lodg'd at Jamaica Plain.

22. Breakfasted at D^r^ Kneelands. Dined at home.

23. At meeting all Day. Tea at Mrs. Cabots.

29. Mrs. Davis drank tea here.

July 6th. "I wrote you very largely by Capt. Benj. Johnson of Lynn, who is for Nantucket by land. M^r^ Whetmore tells me he believes either Miss Catey or Miss Sally Pynchon will come home soon, they would be good company for you on the passage. You enquire about the Pickman family, they are all here & well, but the town is very empty."

July 17th. "Mrs. Curwen, who went to Dunstable for an asylum, could not stand it but about ten days or a fortnight & was as glad when she got home as a Galley Slave when released from his chains, & she is determined nothing shall start her again till she hears one Gun, at least, fired against the Town."

31. At Mrs. Vans. Evening at Mrs. Mascarene.
Aug. 1. Mrs Jonson, the Dowses here, Betsey Davis came here.
2. Training. We Dr. tea at Deacon Smiths.
3. Betsey went home.
4. Mrs. N. Appleton & Mrs. Mascarene here.
8. Mrs. Ropes & Mrs. Sparhawk & Miss Pynchon here.
9. Mrs. Partridge, her Daughter, Miss Paine, Miss Mascarene here.
12. Mr Paine Drank Coffee here. I went to see Mrs. Partridge.
18. Mr. Goodhue Carried Peggy & I to Danvers. Lodg'd there.
29. Capt. Folger Lodg'd here.
31. Capt. Folger, Mr. Davis, Mr. Pynchon, Mr. Goodale, Mr. Wetmore, Miss Joey Din'd here.
Sept. 4. We were at Deacon Smiths.
6. Joey went home. Training. Capt Folger Drank tea & Lodg'd here. Dr. at Middleton.
16. Mr. Appleton went to Andover.
25. We were at Friends meeting.
28. At Mrs. Websters Funeral.
Oct. 9. Betsy very poorly with a slow fever.
10. Mrs. Fisher & the Miss Dowses here. We were alarmed By a man of war in the harbor.*
11. A fire at Beverly† in the evening.—*Margaret's Diary.*]
12. General Lee Game to town, Reviewed the troops.
18. Mr. Bernard Came to live with us.
20. Dr. Call'd to Boxford to see Betsey Kneeland.
25. Mr. Goodhue Carried me to Boxford.
26. Our goods Brought from Peabodys to Mr. Holyokes. We Din'd at Mr. Davis. Came home.
30. Moved our Best Chamber furniture to Danvers. Peggy Lodg'd there.
Nov. 1. We went to See the Entrenchments at the fort.
14. Mr. Powel, Dr Cooper, Deacon Smith & their Ladys, Mrs. Cabot, Miss Bromfield, Smith, Vans D. tea here.
17. Went to Shops in the morning.
Dec. 1. Afternoon at Mrs. Ropes, Evening at Mrs. Mascarenes in the new end.
12. Dr. Kitchen Turner returned home.
17. Rode to & from meeting in Deacon Smiths Chaise.
Feb. 12, 1776. Mr. Goodhue Came from Concord.
13. Bought Cotton Stockings, &c. Call'd at Mr. Carwicks.

*The Frigate Nautilus, 16 guns, chased the Beverly privateer into Beverly harbor and fired on her after she had run aground. Some two hundred Salem men went down to the Neck and opened fire with 4lb. guns. The Nautilus replied and after a time started to leave the harbor but in so doing ran aground remaining some four hours until the rising tide floated her.

†This was only a barn.

14. Bought Pork 265lb at 2/10.
17. Mr. Goodhue Carried me to Boxford. Din'd at Mr. Holyokes, Drank Coffee at Mr. Davis.
Mar. 4. Our People took possession of Dorchester hill.
5. Oration at Watertown By Rev. Mr. Thatcher.
17. The troops Left Boston. Our People took Possession of it. I spent the Evening at Deacon Smith's.
19. Molly Morgan made my Bengall Gown here.
20. Heard of Mrs Browns Being at Boston.
21. Mr. Goodhue Brought Miss Davis here. She Lodg'd.
24. Troops Sail'd.*
25. Mr. Bernard Carried Peg gy to Leg's hill to see the fleet sail.
28. Dr. Morgan & Mr. Custis Breakfasted here.
29. Mr. Goodhue Carried me to Danvers. We Lodg'd there.
30. We Came home after Dinner. Brought my trunk from there.
Apr. 5. I walked to Puddingtons.
17. Betsy & I went to Boston in the stage. Dined at Mrs. Minott's, tea at Miss Minott's.
19. Tea at Mrs. Bromfeild's. Walked Evening.
20. Call'd to see Mrs. Powel with Miss Bromfeild.
23. Came home in the Stage Coach with only Betsy Davis. She Lodg'd here.
May 15. Dr. Carried me to Boston. Din'd and Drank tea at Mrs. Minott's. Went after to Cambridge.
16. Came home from Cambridge. Walked to fort No. 2.
17. Continental fast.
19. Our Goods arrived from Nantucket. Chased by a man of war.
21. Cousin Jonson, Mr. Dowse & his Daughters, Mrs. Pynchon & Mrs. Orne D. tea here.
31. Betsy took a vomit for a sore throat & the rash. I began to feel Better at my Stomach By the help of Riverius Pills.
June 18. Mr. Pitts married.
July 6. Mrs. Pitts, Mrs. Lee & Miss Chardon here.
10. Peggy went to Boston, was inoculated by Dr. Lloyd.
15. Went to Boston with Billy Davis. Found Peggy well at Mrs. Minott's. We Lodg'd there.
19. Peggy Something Better. We walk'd to Fort Hill.
20. Peggy Began to Break out very well.
21. At trinity in the morning. Din'd at Mrs. Minott's. Afternoon at Dr. Cooper's. Tea at Mrs. Minott's.
22. Tea at Mrs. Amory's with 20 Ladies. Walk'd in the Evening.

*The northeasterly wind kept the fleet off Nantasket.

26. Took a ride with Peggy to see Mrs. Pynchon and Mrs. Minott. Drank tea at Dr. Cooper's. Betsy Minott Staid with Peg.

27. Call'd at Mrs. Bromfeild's. Josey Sawyer Buried.

28. Mr. Ben. Davis* taken & Put into jail in Boston.

30. Call'd at Deacon Smith's. Lodg'd at Mrs. Minott's.

31. Call'd at Mrs. Rice, Dr. Pemberton's and Mrs. Scott's. Mrs. Davis spent the Day with us at Mrs. Minott's. We went to see Mr. Davis in Jail. Lodg'd at Mrs. Minott's. Smoked my things to Come home.

Aug. 5. Old Mr. [Thomas] Bernard Died.

7. Mr. Bernard Carried into meeting.† Dr. Eliot Preached. I walked with Mrs. Smith. She D. tea here.

17. I was at shops in the morning. Call'd at Mrs. Pynchon's. Betsey & Hannah Davis D. tea here. Settled with Cato.

Sept. 3. Mr. Goodale & wife, nurses & Children here.

5. Dr. [James] Lloyd & Lady Call'd here. Miss Chardon D. tea here.

6. Peggy went to Andover with Hitty & Bill. I went to see the ships. Very Brought our things from Danvers.

7. Mother Came from Andover. Lodg'd here.

12. Mrs. Jn° Derby here, Evening.

13. Mrs. & Miss Smith & Miss Kent here.

14. Went to Mr. Pitts at Danvers with Betsey Davis. Mr. Goodhue on horse Back.

19. Mrs. Lowel, Merchant, Dana & Mr. Jn° Appleton Din'd here. Dr. Lloyd Drank tea here. Evening at Madam Pickman's.

29. Mr. Goodhue Brought Mrs. Minott.

Oct. 6. Mr. Davis Carried Mrs. Minott home. I was at Church in the afternoon with Miss Smith & Miss Kent. Chaplain read Pray^rs.

10. Our things Came from Boxford. Mad^m Sarjant sent for me.

12. Deacon Smith's Family mov^d to Boston.

21. Friend Roch & the Club Supp^d here.

25. Dr. Call'd to Lynn to Asa Newall's.

26. Peggy & Hannah Minott Brought my Shoes from Puddinton's.

Nov. 9. I was to see Mrs. Wetmore‡ at Mr. Pynchon's.

10. The Dr. made a wedding visit to Mr. Wetmore.

*A connection of Mrs. Holyoke, through her aunt Mrs. Hannah (Davis) Simpson. He was a merchant of Boston, who went to Halifax with his family, and from thence while on a passage to New York in the ship *Peggy* was captured and taken into Marblehead. He was proscribed and banished in 1778. Was living in New York in 1783.

†Buried from the meeting house.

‡Miss Catherine Pyncheon and William Wetmore were married Nov. 5, 1776.

JONATHAN SIMPSON.

1750-1834.

Boston loyalist. From the portrait by Copley now in the possession of Robert Osgood.

12. Made Wedding visit to Mrs. Billy Pickman.
16. Made Children yellow jams.
18. Club here. Mrs. Orne Buried.
Dec. 4. I had a Bad toothache (taken ill ½ after 4). A. M. Got
5. to Bed Before 8. Mrs. Jones & Mrs. Carwick Spent the Day here. Nurse Came at night.
6. I was very poorly. Mrs. Vans, Debby Higginson, Mrs. C. G. Pickman Call'd to see me.
8. Child Baptized Henrietta. Judy Extrem Bad all night with the quinsey.
26. Violent Storm N. E. News of Gen. Lee's Being taken.
30. My Dear Harriet Died at 9 oClock in ye morning.
31. She was Buried. Mr. Bernard here & Mrs. Carwick.

On last page for the year 1776 occurs the following list of names: Ladies: Mrs. Bernard, Grant, Dowse, Mackey, Ropes, Flag, Vans, Putnam, Curwin, Curwin, Pynchon, Cabot, Goodale, y. Barton, Barton, Appleton, C. G. Pickman, Lee, Sarjant, Oliver, Pickman, Derby, Orne, Jn° Gardner, Hopkins, Lynds, Wetmore, Billy Pickman, H. Derby.

Jan. 1, 1777. Set in the front Chamber. Sitting up week.
16. Molly Morgan made my red stuff Gown.
18. I Din'd at Mrs. Derby's. First Going out of Doors. Mrs. H. Derby Brought to Bed.
Feb. 7. Went to see Mrs. Lowel. Mrs. Cabot Carried me to see the Child.
16. First evening at Mad^{m} Pickman's since I got abroad.
21. Mr. Appleton went to Boston in the Stage Slay.
25. Began 21 lbs. of chocolate and 7 lbs. of candles.
Mar. 1. Began a Barrel of Cyder.
5. Mrs. Ropes, Putnam & their Daug^{trs}, Mr. Sparhawk & Lady & Miss Sally Brown Drank tea here. The Doctor at Fire Club.
13. Mrs. Howard Died at Mr. Hasket Derby's.
18. Polly Glover Came in the stage.
22. Pack^{d} up thing^{s} for the Hospital.
25. I went to the Hospital with Polly Glover & Peggy. Mr. Goodhue on horse back. Bought a peice of Linen.
28. Hitty Andrews, Betsy & Judith & Inoculated at y^{e} hospital.
Apr. 2. I was at Mrs. Lowel's Funeral. Dr. Lloy^{d} Drank tea here.
5. I went to the Hospital to tend the Children. Judy had convulsion fits & Betsy Poorly.
10. Hitty Broke out very thick.
17. Peggy & Mr. Bernard Brought Betsey from the Hospital. Mrs. Pickman & her children Came home.
18. Mr. Bernard Brought Judy & I from the Hospital.
21. Mrs. Wigglesworth Call'd here & Mad^{m} Pickman.
27. Mr. [Eliphalet] Pearson Preach'd for Mr. Bernard. Cato Brought Hitty from the Hospital.

May 1. Fast Day. Snow all Day. The Ground Covered.
2. I was at Mrs. Derby's funeral. 2d Class inoculated at the hospital.
3. Peggy went to the hospital.
6. At Mrs. Wetmore's with Mr. Pynchon, Mr. Cabot, and their Ladies.
7. At Neighbour Derby's.
8. Made a wedding visit to Mrs. Stephen Cabot.
14. Drank tea at Capt. Jn° Derby's. Walked in the morning to the hospital.
15. Mr. & Mrs. Pynchon, Miss Pynchon, Miss Debby Clark, Mr. T. Oliver & Mrs. Orne Drank tea here.
24. Isaac & a number of others came from the hospital.
31. Walked to Puddingtons with Mrs. Pickman.
June 8. [John Henman died at the hospital.—*Margaret's Diary.*]
15. Dr. first Lodged at the Hospital.
18. H. Hinman Died at the hospital with Purple Small Pox.
July 1. [The Hessians came through the town.—*Margaret's Diary.*]
31. I was at Mr. Prescot's vendue. Bought sheets.
Aug. 1. An alarm at Boston.*
2. Mr. & Mrs. Procter of Nantucket & Mr. & Mrs. Goodale Drank tea here.
3. Was Blooded. Staid from meeting all Day.
7. The Dr. with Mrs. Wetmore all night. Mrs. Wetmore Brought to Bed. The Dr. Came home about 2 °Clock.
8. Nancy Gray came to live here.
9. Scoured Pewter.
10. Esther Shelton went away.
12. Bought things at Mrs. Barton's Store, Baize, &c.
13. [Mr. J. Andrew's child drowned.—*Margaret's Diary.*]
29. We made Mrs. Dodges the first visit.
Sept. 7. Michah Saunders Died.
8. [I first began to go to Mr. Watson's School.—*Margaret's Diary.*]
9. Old Mrs. Bernard Died.
11. Peter Frye pardoned.†

*A fleet of 100 sail was said to have been seen off Gloucester and a messenger was sent to Salem and Boston greatly alarming the inhabitants. It was a false alarm.

†Peter Frye, son of Col. Peter Frye of Andover, married Love Pickman, sister of Doctor Holyoke's first wife. Peter Frye was sentenced to be shot for desertion from the Provincial army, but through the intercession of his grandmother, Madam Love Pickman, with Washington, he was reprieved. "Peter Frye, Junr. was bro't out to be shot on the Common, Boston; his coffin was bro't with him, and the dead body of one who was shot for desertion was shown to him; then he was blinded and required to kneel, and the soldiers made ready; but Peter was reprieved, being deemed a lunatic (as he was all his days)."—*Diary of William Pyncheon.*

22. I went to Andover with Mr. Bernard. Din'd at mother's. Mr. Bernard went to Haverhill after Dinner.

24. Mr. Pearson Carried me to Mr. French's and the Powder mill.

25. Major Phillips & Lady Drank tea with us at mother's. Mr. Bernard Came from Haverhill. Lodged at mother's.

26. He Carried me to Haverhill after Dinner. We Lodg'd at Mr. John Bernard.

27. Call[d] at Several Places. Went to Boxford to Dine. Came home in the afternoon. Brought the Plate.

30. Mrs. Pote & Mrs. Mascarene Din'd & Drank tea. We call'd at Mrs. Lees, Goodales, Cabots & Wetmores. Mrs. Lee's Child Died.

Oct. 7. I went to Boston in the Stage with Mr. [Nathaniel W.] Appleton. He finished his Studies with the Doctor. First wore green Shoes.

10. Went to Mrs. Minots. Call[d] at Mrs. Newels, Phillips, Smiths, Wendels, & Lloyd. Din'd at Mrs. Minots. Called at Mrs. Cushing. Drank tea & Spent y[e] Evening at Mr. Pitts. Lodg'd at Mrs. Minots.

14. Mr. Kellum Carried me to Cambridge. Lodg'd at Dr. Kneelands.

15. Call'd at Uncle Appletons & Mr. Sewals. Dined at Dr. Kneelands. Came home after Dinner.

22. I made Mrs. Goodales Sitting up visit. News of General Burgoins Surrender of the fort at Ticonderoga.

23. Canon fired & windows Broke for joy.*

Nov. 1. [Mr. Stephen Cabot died.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

2. Mrs. Billy Pickman very ill with fitts.

11. Nanny Gray went from here. I paid her £10, for her quarter.

13. Betsey Abbot came to live here.

15. Began a firkin of Butter & tapped a Barrell of Cyder.

19. Bought 188 of Pork at 12/ per Pound.

20. Thanksgiving. We Dined at Madam Pickmans.

22. Peggy Drank tea at Patty Derbys.

25. Salted a quarter of Beef.

Dec. 2. News of Fort Mifflin surrender.

3. Mr. McCarthy & Mr. Otis of Newport Din'd here.

4. Dr. Lloyd Drank tea here. He Brought me word of my Cousin Jn[o] & Peggy Simpsons Deaths at New York.

9. Peggy at Jn[o] Carwicks wedding [to Susannah Vanderfoot].

15. Betsey & Judy took a vomit for a Cough.

*At a town meeting held Nov. 29th a vote was adopted disapprobating the breaking of the windows and recommending that the rioters repair them and make satisfaction for all damages done.

18. Continental thanksgiving. Mr. Osgood, Kellum & Bernard Din'd here.

27. Molly Morgan made my blue Cotton Gown. Mr. Carpenter* & Lady returned from London.

30. Hitty put up Mrs. Goodhues Bed.

Jan. 12, 1778. Miss Nancy Toppan Died.

15. Rev. M^r [Samuel] Locke of Sherbourn Died.

20. I went to y^e hospital in a Slay with Dr. Goodhue.

Feb. 12. Mrs. Whitwell Brought to Bed.

14. Wood 30 Dols. p^r Cord.

15. Mrs. Dodges Child Baptized.

19. Peggy at a Dance at Mrs. Vans.

28. At Miss Betsey Turners Funeral with Mrs. H. Derby. Isaac Drove us.

Mar. 8. [M^rs Goodhue brought to bed with a Son.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

15. Billy Goodhue Christened.

18. I went to Buffums & Varney's in the morning. Afternoon at Mrs. Floods.

Apr. 14. Mr. Lander Buried.

15. Made the D^rs Green Gown.

21. At Mr. J^o Goodhues funeral. Mr. Parsons Lodged here.

22. [M^r Landers wife & Son broke out with the Smallpox.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

24. Evening at a Concert in the School house Chamber.

25. Musick in the Church all Day. I was to hear it in the morning.

30. [Richard Lander died with the Smallpox.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

May 3. [his wife died (Mr. Lander's wife).—*Margaret's Diary.*]

5. Mad^m Sarjant & Mrs. Sarjant D tea here. Mr. [Eli] Forbes of Cape Ann spent y^e Evening.

6. Mrs. & Miss Pynchon D tea here & the little Miss Sarjants. Mrs. Pitts & Mrs. Davis came.

7. Mrs. Goodhues Child very ill. I was there in the morning. We all went to the store. I Drank tea there.

16. Emmerton Brought Linnen & Pins.

22. Betsy Abbot went away.

23. Sally Gavot Came to Live here.

25. Mrs. Goodhue & her Child here, the first time.

June 4. Made Mrs. R. Derby a wedding visit with Mrs. Sarjant, Vans & Derby.

5. Drank tea with my old neighbour King.

*Benjamin Carpenter, who married Nabby, daughter of Benjamin Gerrish. They came from London by way of Bilboa, and brought to Salem letters from Samuel Curwen, then living in Bristol.

ELIAS HASKET DERBY.

1739-1799.

Merchant of Salem. From the portrait by James Frothingham in the possession of the Peabody Museum, Salem.

16. I went in the morning with Mr. Sarjant to see Mrs. Derby at the Danvers hospital.

18. I made Mrs. Olivers Wedding visit. I went with Mad^{m} Sarjant & Mrs. F. Cabot.

July 1. Drank tea at Mad^{m} Pickmans with 15. Cherries, &c.

28. Mrs. [Catherine] Wetmore Died. I was there after tea.

Aug. 4. Mr. Wiburd Brought Mrs. Mascarene.

21. George Stone Came to live.

28. Mrs. Field Buried.

Sept. 4. The hottest season that has been known for several years.

8. Dr. Call'd to Peter Frye who attempted to hang himself.*

28. The young Ladies had a Ball. Club here.

Oct. 1. Judge Oliver, Mr. Higginson, two Mr. Pickmans, Mr. Goodale, Mr. Osgood & Killum Din'd here.

6. Mrs. Orne† Died.

9. Bought a Blue Sarsnet quilt for 13 - 10 O. T.

11. Mr. Camel lost on Ipswich Barr.

15. Din'd at Mr. Jn^{o} Derby's Farm with Mrs. Goodale Mr. Vans & Lady, Miss Clark & Mr. Bernard & Peggy. Began a Barrel of Flour.

17. Put up Beds Green & Blue.

18. Mr. Wiburd Preached.

22. Began a Barrel of Sugar.

27. We set out for Sherbourn. Dined at Dr. Kneelands. Tea at Dr. Demmings. Lodged at Mr. Eliots at Natick.

28. Mr. Eliot Carried me to Mrs. Lockes after Breakfast.

29. Mr. Eliot Carried me to Natick after Dinner. Tea at Mr. Badgers. Lodg'd at Mr. Eliots.

30. Breakfasted there. Din'd at Mrs. Minotts.

Nov. 3. Went round to Cambridge. Tea at Dr. Kneelands. Lodg'd at Uncle Appletons.

4. Set out at 9 °Clock. Got home at 4 oClock.

14. Made Children Yellow Baize Coats.

Dec. 2. [Eunice Coffrin came here to live.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

5. Began to take milk at Jn^{o} Felts. 3 pints p^{r} Day at 1 / 6 L[egal] m[oney] p^{r} q^{t}.

9. Betsey & Judy first put on their Black Leather Shoes. Carried them to Mrs. Cabots.

23. Bo^{t} of Isaac White, Candles 59 lb. @ 6 / 6 = £19. 3. 6.

25. Therm. 5 Below 0. Christmas. Mr. Killum & Oliver Dined here.

30. Continental Thanksgiving. Staid at home.

— Sent by Capt. Rob^{t} Renthall 20 Hard Dollars to Surrinam to purchase Linnen.

*See *ante*, Sept. 11, 1777.

†The wife of Dr. Joseph Orne and daughter of Rev. Dudley Leavitt.

Jan. 12, 1779. Wood £7 5. O. T. p^{r} Cord.

13. The D^{r} Din'd at Capt. Jn^{o} Derbys. Cap^{t} R. Derby & Lady & three Daughters & M^{rs} H. Derby, Mrs. Goodhue, Mr. Dowse and two Daughters D. tea here.

18. Wood 30 Dollars p^{r} Cord to Day.

31. Evening at Mad^{m} Pickmans. Her Barn & out houses Burnt.

Feb. 3. Peggy at the assembly. Dr. Whitakers Barn Burnt.

4. Bought Black Leather Shoes for the Children, 5 Dollars for Betseys, 2½ for Judys.

5. Began a Barrel of Flour.

6. Sent by Capt. N. Andrew 2 Hard Dollars to the Mole to purchase Pins & Neddles. N. B. He brot Sugar.

13. D^{r} Lloyd Came to see Mrs. Lawless.

Mar. 13. Mrs. Sargent Brought to Bed.

24. Began another Barrel of Flour.

Apr. 1. D^{r} Waldo & Miss Ropes here in the Evening.

12. Peggy at the French Gentlemans Ball.

19. Miss Charlotte Saunders D. tea & spent Evening.

21. Mrs. Rust Brought to Bed. I was Brought to Bed in the afternoon 4 °Clock.

22. Very well. Mrs. Vans & Derby Call'd In.

25. The Child Christened Susanna.

28. Peggy at a Ball.

30. Peggy at quaker meeting.

May 1. Mrs. Billy Pickman Brought to Bed.

3. Mrs. Jones, Frye, Mad^{m} Sarjant, Mrs. C. G. Pickman, Mrs. Vans & Mrs. Pynchon D. tea here.

4. Mrs. Cambell here.

8. Baked Cakes.

10. Sitting up week Began.

June 6. Mrs. Page Died.

7. Cato walked to Boston.

July 11. Mrs. Sarjant, Mr. Jn^{o} Winthrop & his Sister & Mr. Wetmore D. tea here yesterday.

15. A man stood in the Pillory.

Aug. 4. Bought Cotton & Linnen Gown. Cost 23 Dolls. p^{r} yd.

18. Put quilt in the frame.

24. Dr. went to see Sally Crowninshield at her Uncle Derby's farm.

27. D. tea at Mrs. Lee's. Found Hitty George & Eunice sick when we Got home.

31. Sally Crowninshield Died.

Sept. 1. Took a walk on Buffum's Hill.

6. Young Mrs. Oliver Brought to Bed.

24. Mr. Mascarene died.

Nov. 4. Fast Day.

5. Vendue. Began to sell Col. Brown's* Estate.
6. Their furniture Sold.
10. Mr. [John] Prince ordaind. The Dr. Din'd at Judge Lynd's. I was at meeting. Evening at the assembly.
12. Hitty Put up Mrs. Goodhue's Bed. Wrote to London By Capt. Carpenter.
27. Candles 8½ & 10 Dollars per Pound.
29. Mrs. Mascarene Came here with Neddy Cutts.

Dec. 1. Dr. at the fire Club.
3. Mrs. Carwick Brought to Bed.
4. Mrs. Carwick's Child Died in the morning. I was to see her in the afternoon.
6. Club at Mr. Pynchon's.
9. Mrs. Goodhue Brought to Bed. Dr. & I there. Thanksgiving. Dined, D. tea & Supped at Mad^{m} Pickman's.
12. Mrs. Goodhue's Child Christned Mary.
24. Began upon 200 lb. of Brown Sugar.
27. At Mrs. Pynchon's Shop in y^{e} morning to see the free mason.

Prices at which Many of y^{e} Articles of Housekeeping were sold at y^{e} latter end of ye year 1779 in y^{e} Paper Currency. Beef p^{r} lb, 12/; Mutton, 15/; Fowls, 20 to 24/; Geese, 20 to 22/; Turkies to 24/; Pork, 24/; Veal, 18/; Stuff Shoes, 40 Doll. pr. pr.; Gause, 80 Dollr pr. yd.; Wood, £35 to £70; Hay, £170.

Jan. 3, 1780. Violent Snow storm.
4. Snow. Mr. Jn^{o} Appleton D. tea & Spent Evn^{g}.
5. Fair. Betty Allen Irond here.
6. Snow. M^{r} Rattie D. tea here.
7. Me^{ssrs} Sparhawk, Appleton, Goodale, & Dr. Orne & Putnam Din'd here. Snow very Deep.
9. Bad walking. Evening at Mad^{m} Pickman's.
10. Aft^{n} & Even^{g} at Mad^{m} Pickman's with Mrs. C. G.
12. We D. tea at Neighbour Saunders.
14. Aft^{n} & Evn^{g} at Dr. Goodhue's.
15. Bought a house Brush. Cost 37 Dollars.
17. Tea at Mad^{m} Sarjant's. Evn^{g} at M^{rs} Derby^{s}.
18. At Mad^{m} Pickman's with M^{rs}. Derby.
19. Mr. Rattie, Mr. & Mrs. Pynchon Spent Evn^{g} here.
20. Judith six to Day.
21. Mr. Rattie Spent Evn^{g} here.
23. Mr. Holt Preached.
24. Washed. Club here. Fire Discovered in Eastern house.
26. Ironed. Peggy at Dr. Goodhue's.
27. Aft^{n} & Evn^{g} at young Mrs. Pickman's.

*Col. William Browne, the absentee loyalist. For a description of this estate, see Essex Institute Hist. Coll. Vol. XLIII, pp. 290-302.

28. Tea at Mr^{s} Hopkins.
29. Extreme Cold. Ther^{mtr} 17 Below 0.
30. More moderate.
31. Extreme Cold. Evn^{g} at M^{rs} Pynchon's.
Feb. 1. After^{n} & Evn^{g} at Mrs. Goodal's with Mrs. Orne.
2. Tea at Mrs. Lee's.
4. Moderate. Mr. Bernard, Mr. Prince, Doc^{tr} Orne & two Mr. Pickmans Din'd here.
5. Mr. Pynchon & Mr. Moody D. tea here. Peggy at Mrs. Carwick's.
6. Mr. Willard Preached for us. Evn^{g} alone.
7. Mrs. Vans sent for me. I D. tea & Spent Evn^{g} there. Dr. & a number measrd the harbour on the Ice.
8. Mr. Rattie D. tea & Spent Evn^{g} here. Burnt Kitchen & Back room chimneys.
9. Ice Began to Break in the harbour.
10. I was very poorly with the Dysentery.
11. Much better. Relievd by Castor Oil.
13. Evn^{g} at Mad^{m} Pickman's.
14. Mr. & Mrs. Derby & Miss Ropes Spent Evn^{g} here.
15. Rain. Sledding Spoild.
16. Tea at M^{rs} Derby's, Evn^{g} at the assembly. In Daland's Booby hut.*
17. Mad^{m} Sarjant & Miss Winthrop D. tea here.
18. Mrs. Derby Spent Evn^{g} here.
20. Very slippery. Evn^{g} at Mad^{m} Pickman's.
21. Mrs. Pynchon Spent Evn^{g} here.
22. D. tea at Mrs. Debby Cabot's with Mrs. Derby, Mrs. Pynchon & Mrs. Barton.
24. Peggy at Mrs. Derby's.
28. After^{n} & Evn^{g} at Mrs. T. Oliver's with Mrs. Pynchon, Vans, Goodale, &c.
29. Dr. Goodhue, Osgood & two Mr. Olivers Din'd here.
Mar. 11. [Capt. Lampral brought us some Calico.—*Margaret's Diary.*]
29. We made wedding visit to Mrs. B. Orne.
Apr. 14. Went with Mrs. Derby to see Mr. Hobbs' funeral. Went over Mr. Derby's Brick house. Mr. Bern^{d} & Brother, Col. Sarjant, Mr. Vans & Mr. Blaney Din'd here.
19. The Rev^{d} Mr. McGilchrist Died.†
20. Made Soap. Betsey West Buried. Dr. Waldo & Miss Ropes married.
25. Mr. Parker went home. My Crow Col^{d} Gown altered.
26. Fast Day. Dr. Bernard‡ returnd.

*A kind of hooded sleigh.
†Rev. William McGilchrist, rector of St. Peter's church, Salem.
‡Edward Barnard, M. D., a former medical student of Dr. Holyoke's.

27. Made a Cap. At Mrs Ben Pickman's.
28. Made Mrs. Waldo a wedding visit.
May 10. Made Mr. Princes wedding visit.
19. Uncommon Dark. Began at 10 oClock A. M. Dind By Candle Light.*
23. Dr. Bernard went to Wenham.
June 3. Dinah Scowerd house. Recd a letter from Mrs. Winslow at N. York.
16. Mr. Bernard Carried me to Andover to see Madm Holyoke.
17. We returnd. Dr [Francis] Borland Brought In Prisoner. Lodged here.
19. Dr Borland went to Boston. Peggy at Dr. Waldos.
27. Dr Bernard left us.
28. At Lecture. Mr. Willard Preachd. They Began to Day at Mr. Princes.
July 2. Evng at Madm Pickmans.
3. Peggy went to Andover with Mr. Swasey.
4. I was at Madm Pickmans to Eat Cherrys.
5. Mr. Sparhawk & Lady, Madm & Mrs. Pickman, Mrs. J. Derby & Miss Clark D tea here.
8. At Mr. H. Derby's farm with Mrs. Vans.
9. Evng at Madm Pickmans.
11. At Madm Sarjants.
12. Mrs. Derby sent for me. I D tea there. We took a walk to the Brick house after tea.
13. Mr. Oliver went to Andover.
14. He Brought Peggy home.
16. Mr. Prince Preached in the morng. Peggy staid at home with sore eyes. Mrs. Pearson† married.
17. We D tea at Mr. Bernards. Evng at Mrs. Pynchons. Club here. [My Aunt Prisey married to Mr. Pearson. —*Margaret's Diary.*]
18. We were at Judge Olivers with Mrs. Pynchon. A letter from my uncle.
20. Fast Day.
22. Mrs C. G. Pickman fell Down Stairs.
23. Evng at Madm Pickmans.
24. At Mrs. Pynchons.
25. Went to see Mrs. C. G. Pickman.
26. At Lecture. Tea at Mr. Cabots.
27. Mrs. Goodhue D tea here.

*The famous dark day. Mr. Pyncheon records that the people grew melancholy, all save the sailors who "went hallooing and frolicking through the streets crying out to the ladies as they passed, 'Now you may take off your rolls and high caps and be d—d.'"

†Doctor Holyoke's sister Priscilla, who married July 17, 1780, Rev. Eliphalet Pearson, the first principal of Phillips Academy, Andover.

30. Evng at Madm Pickmans.
31. At the Fort. Evng at Dr. Goodhues.
Aug. 1. At Mrs. Dowses with Mrs. Waldo.
2. Peggy & Mrs. Waldo at Capt. Putnams. Thunder and some rain.
3. Mrs. Pitts D tea here.
6. At Madm Pickmans in the evening.
8. Tea at Mrs. Dodges.
10. At Madm Pickmans. She was poorly.
11. At Mrs. D. Cabots.
13. Calld in the Evng to see Madm Pickman.
14. At Mr. H. Derbys.
15. Extreem hot. Opened a Barrel of Prize Pork.
20. Mr. Holt Preachd for us.
21. Mrs. Hussey Died this morng 3 oclock. Dr there. Mrs. Waldo D tea here. Club here.
22. Mrs. Lee D tea here. Mrs. C. G. Pickman Brought to Bed.
23. I was at Mrs. Ornes with Mrs. Goodale.
25. Drank tea at Madm Pickmans.
26. Opened a Barrel of Flour.
27. Evng at Madam Pickmans. Mr. Pickmans son named Cartret Rawlins.
29. Madm & Mrs. Sarjant here. Evng at Dr. Goodhues.
31. At Church all Day. Messrs Mackey, Barton, Dowes, Cleveland & Jeffrey D tea here.
Sept. 21. The Brig Fame from Holland first missd.
23. Young Mrs. Webb that was Allen Died.
29. Mrs. F. Orne Brought to Bed.
Oct. 6. Sally Frye married.
13. Joseph Bowditch, Esq., Died the 6th. Buried the 8th.
19. Mrs Paine of Worsester Calld. Old Mrs. Andrew Died.
22. Mr. Cary Preached for us. Hittys Grandmother Buried.
24. Went to Boston with Dr Bernard. Dind and Lodgd at Mrs. Minotts, tea at Mrs. Mascarene. Calld at Mr. Davis in ye Evng.
25. John Hancock, Esqr Proclaimed Governor. Call'd at Mrs. Whitwells & Mrs. Morrills. Went in to King street. Dind at Mrs. Morells tea & Evng at Mrs. Minotts.
26. Breakfasted at Mrs. Mascarenes. Dind at Dr. Kneelands. Tea at home.
27. Large Eclipse. Tea at Mrs. T. Orne.
Nov. 9. Madm & Mrs. & Miss Pickman D tea here. Sarjant Daniels tried.*
14. Quilted my Black Stuff Coat.

*Convicted of manslaughter committed when he was between twelve and thirteen years old. Judgment was finally stayed.

15. Quilted Peggy's Black Coat.
18. Made my winter gown.
20. Dr. Bernard Published yesterday. His Company Drank Punch here to Day.
30. [Sally Putnam married to Capt. Palfrey.—*Margaret's Diary.*]
Dec. 1. We drank tea at Mrs. Sparhawk with Mrs. J. Derby.
3. Morn^{g} at Mr. Bernard. Aft^{n} at Mr. Princes.
5. Evn^{g} to see Mrs. Pynchon.
7. Thanksgiving. Dind at Mad^{m} Pickmans. Evn^{g} at home.
8. D^{r} Spent the Evn^{g} at Mr. Sparhawks.
9. Peggy made M^{rs}. Palfray a wedding visit.
11. Club at Mr. Sparhawks.
12. D tea & spent Evn^{g} at Mrs. Derbys.
18. Mrs. Goodale sent fer me. I D tea & spent Evn^{g}. Miss Hannah Minott here.
19. Mad^{m} Sarjant taken ill. Very Stupid.
20. Afternoon & Evn^{g} at young Mrs. Pickmans.
25. Christmas. Mr. Steward read Prayers & Sermon. We all went in the morn^{g}. Violent rain in Afternoon.
26. We were to see Miss Jeffry. Mr. Bernard Spent Evn^{g} here.
27. We D tea & Evn^{g} at M^{rs} Cabots. Miss Brown there.
30. Dinah Scowered Pewter.
31. Evn^{g} at Mad^{m} Pickmans.
Jan. 6, 1781. Made Peggys Green Patch. Mrs. Sarjant Brought to Bed. Dr. Bernard went to Wenham.
7. D^{r} Bernard married to Miss Judith Herbert at Wenham.
10. Mad^{m} Sarjant Died. I wrote to my uncle By the Robbin Bound to Holland.
13. M^{r} Parker Carried our Letters to Boston.
14. Mad^{m} Sarjant Buried. The Dr. a Bearer with M^{r} Nutting, Cabot, Pynchon, Derby & D^{r}. Putnam.
31. Made Mrs. Sarjant a Sitting up visit.
Feb. 15. Stove alter'd. Sat in y^{e} front room.
16. Mrs. Ward Buried. News of Mrs. Gardiners* Death
25. First in mourning for Mrs. Eppes.
28. D^{r} went to Beverly to Capt. Rich^{d} Derby.
Mar. 2. At Capt. Cleavelands.
7. Wrote to my uncle by Mr. Winthrop.
Apr. 7. Bought Calico at Fosters.
17. [Capt. W[illiam] Williams buried.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

*Mrs. Abigail (Epes), the second wife of Dr. Sylvester Gardiner of Boston. She was the daughter of Col. Benjamin Pickman and married for her first husband Wm. Epes of Virginia. She died at Pool, near Bristol, England.

May 24. At Judge Olivers By invitation to D tea & hear the harpsicord.*

25. Capt. Rattie here, arrived Last Evn^{g}.

29. At Mrs. Cabots with Mrs. Harry Gardner & her sister Sarjant.

31. [Mrs. Waldo brought to bed.—*Margaret's Diary.*] I made Mrs. Lee a Sitting up visit.

June 10. Mrs. Waldo† Died.

July 5. We Drank tea & Eat Cherrys at Mad^{m} Pickmans with a large Company.

18. The D^{r} & I went to Commencement, the first time since the war.

23. I made Mrs. Ingersoll's first visit.

Aug. 9. Turtle [feast] at the fort.

Sept. 1. D^{r} [Joseph] Orne taken with Palsey.

Oct. 4. Mr. Haven Came, Din'd & Lodg^{d}. [Mrs. Palfrey got to bed.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

5. Judge [Benjamin] Lynd Died.

22. At Mrs. T. Oliver. D^{r} Orne married.

23. Mrs. & Mr. Vans, Mrs. Orne, Mr. & Mrs. Goodale D. tea here. Mr. Pearson & wife Came.

26. News of Gen^{l} Conwallis Defeat.

Nov. 6. Dr. Bernards wife Brought to Bed.

7. D^{r} went to M^{blehd}. Mr. Whitwell‡ Died.

18. Mrs. [Lewis] Hunt Died with fits.

21. D^{r} Spofford Dind here. Mr. Killum Brought our Silks. Miss Molly Appleton here. Peggy at a Dance.

30. Mr. C. G. Pickman§ Died. I was there in the afternoon.

Dec. 4. Mr. C. G. Pickman Buried. I walk'd with Ben Pickman.

14. Cato left us to live in Boston.

18. [I made a Wedding visit to Miss [Sally White] Sprague who married D^{r} Stearns.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

19. Made Wedding visit to Mrs. Sewal at Mr. Princes. Mrs. Oliver & Mrs. Carwick Brought to Bed.

25. Christmas. Morn^{g} at Chh. aft^{n} rode with Mad^{m} Pickman to old Mr. Thomas's funeral. Began 4 lb. Bohea tea.

Jan. 9, 1782. Dr. Putnam, his nephew, Mr. Bernard, Mr. Steward & Mr. Haven Dind. Mrs. Goodhue & Polly Davis D tea & spent Evn^{g}. Ben. Tucker Came to live here.

*Samuel Blythe of Salem was making harpsicords about this time. He sold one to Mrs. Margaret Barton in 1786 for £18. An instrument made by him is preserved in the museum of the Essex Institute.

†Mrs. Mary, the first wife of Major Jonathan Waldo and daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Coffin) Ropes.

‡Rev. William Whitwell of Marblehead, Dr. Barnard's colleague.

§Clark Gayton Pickman, son of Benjamin. He married Sarah, sister of Timothy Orne.

Feb. 3. Betty [daughter of Capt.] Goodhue Buried.
15. Peggy at Concert.*
17. Rode to meeting in Col. Sarjants Slay. Billy Pickmans Child Baptized.
Mar. 10. Capt. Harriden married.†
29. Mrs. Pearson‡ Died this morn^{g} 4 °Clock.
30. Mrs. Gardner Brought to Bed.
Apr. 8. Sent for Mrs. Jones & Mrs. Carwick. Very Bad till ½ Past 11 A. M. when I was D^{d} of a son. Mad^{m} & Mrs. Pickman & Mrs. Derby Called in.
9. Mrs. Goodale & Miss Higginson Called. Miss Minott & her Brother D tea here.
10. Two M^{rs} Pynchons Call^{d} & Mad^{m} Oliver & her son & D^{r} Goodhue Calle^{d}. Dr. Bernard Called.
14. Child Baptized Edward Augustus.
25. Fast Day. Dr. at Reading. D^{r} Goodhue very Bad.
28. Sitting up week.
May 11. News of the Death of Mr. Carwick.
20. Mrs. Higginson§ arrive^{d} from Halifax.
22. Nurse went to nurse Mrs. Derby.
June 14. News of Bill Andrews Death.
July 10. Mrs. Goodhue sent for me. He‖ Died at 10 °clock A. M.
22. We made Mrs. Fisher¶ wedding visit.
23. My teeth set.**
Aug. 8. At Mrs. Goodhue Last time.
13. At Mrs. C. G. Pickman. Her child Died yesterday.
23. Mrs. Goodhue Left Salem.
Sept. 1. My Dear Child Died 9 A. M., which makes the 8th Child.
Oct. 20. Mrs. Billy Pickman Died.
21. Club here. Eunice Sister Died.
23. Eunices Gown made. Her Sister Buried.
24. Peggys white Lutstring made. Mad^{m} Pickman & I at Billy Pickmans.
25. We made Mrs. Wetmores†† wedding visit.

*In aid of the families of Continental Soldiers belonging to Salem.
†Capt. Jonathan Harriden and Eunice Mason. He was one of the bravest seamen who sailed out of Salem harbor.
‡Doctor Holyoke's sister Priscilla.
§Mrs. Higginson was a sister of Thomas Robie and had been living in Halifax. With her daughter Mehitable, she kept in Salem for many years a well known school.
‖Dr. William Goodhue, aged 35 years.
¶Rev. Nathaniel Fisher, rector of St. Peter's church, and Miss Silence Baker of Dedham.
**In 1781, a dentist named Templeman was located in Salem. Two years later Mr. Brown from Boston, was extracting teeth.
††William Wetmore married, second, Oct. 8, 1782, Sally, daughter of Samuel Waldo, of Falmouth, Me.

Dec. 1. Mr. [William] Bentley Preachd all Day. Mr. Parker Sail'd for France.*

7. Made the Child^{n} Lamskins Cloaks.

11. Peggy at Mrs. Stearns. I D tea at Mrs. Northeys. The Child^{n} at Capt. Jn^{o} Derbys.

20. Mes^{srs} Wetmore, Appleton, Pullen, Bernard, 3 Osgoods Dind. Mrs. Derby, Goodhue, Miss Pickman spent Evening.

Jan. 1, 1783. I was in the Evn^{g} at Mrs. C. G. Pickman, with the Children at a Ball.

2. Altered my white Sattin. [Dr. Osgood calld to invite me to a Ball.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

3. At a Ball in the New Room.† Peggy there. Dr. not there.

7. Child^{n} at Polly Goodales Ball.

13. D tea at Dr. Blanchards. Evn^{g} Danced at Mr. [Hasket] Derby.

15. At the assembly.

17. Mr. & Mrs. Prince, D^{r} Waldo, Miss Messenger, Mr. Jeffry & Sister D tea. [I was at a Concert‡ with D^{r} Ogood.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

23. Mr. Cleaveland, Jeffry, Flag, J. Pynchon, Mr. Bartlet Din'd here.

24. Evening at Concert.§

29. At the assembly with the Dr & Peggy.

31. [We were at a play‖ at the Brick Store.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Feb. 2. Extreem Cold. Them. 10 Below 0.

13. Children at Waits Ball.

20. Made Wedding visit to Mrs. Waldo.¶ Peggy at a Concert in the Evn^{g}.

21. Bought striped Lutestring for half a dollar pr yd.

25. Mrs. Goodale, Vans & S. Higginson tea & Evening. Children at Mrs. Hillers.

26. All at the assembly.

Mar. 21. Mrs. Fisher Brought to Bed.

22. Tom Carried Mrs. Goodhue to Lynn. Mr. Templeman Called in.

30. Measles first Broke out at Capt. Holmes.

*In the ship "General Galvez," Capt. Smith, 18 guns, owned by the Graftons.

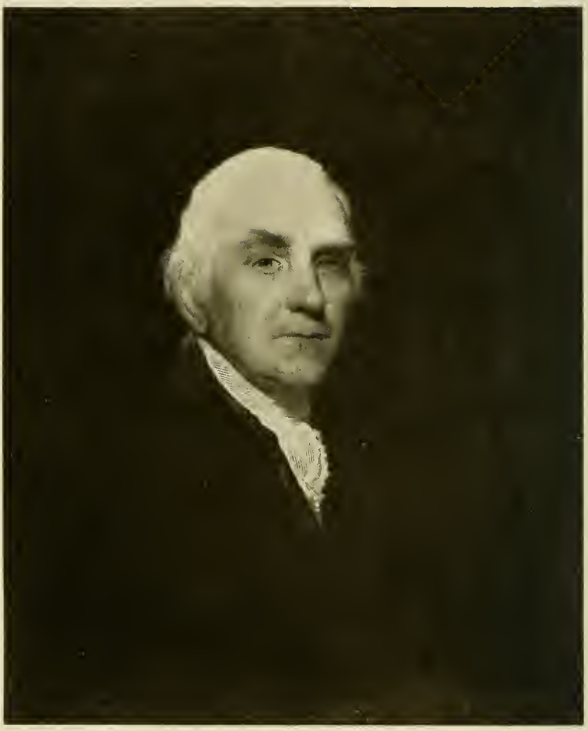
†The new Assembly Hall on what is now Federal street.

‡Given in the new "Concert Hall" by the Massachusetts Band of Music belonging to Col. Crane's Artillery and home on furlough. Tickets, six shillings. Two hundred and twenty tickets were sold and Parsons Barnard and Prince were present and remained until the dancing began.

§Similar to the concert of the 17th but this time given in aid of the poor.

‖"The Distracted Mother" presented by Mr. Bartlett's school. Music, two fiddles and a drum.

¶Dr. Jonathan Waldo of Salem and Miss Amelia Messinger of Wrenthen were married Feb. 5th, 1783.



CAPTAIN JOHN DERBY.

1741-1812.

Merchant of Salem. From the portrait painted in 1809 by Gilbert Stuart.

31. News of Peace.

Apr. 1. News of Peace Confirmed.

4. Capt. Jn° Derby arrived from France.* [Mrs. Palfrey got to bed.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

6. Nurse Called here with Mrs. Palfray's Child.

7. Sukey first went to school. Betsy & Judy to Miss Babbridge.

14. Young Mr. Oliver's† Family moved to Providence.

17. Hitty at vendue.‡ Very hot, them 86°.

28. Mr. Parker arrive[d] from France.

29. Mr. Ben Pickman, Bartlet, D[r] Bernard, Oliver & Parker Din[d] here. We were at a Play§ in the Evening. Betsey acted Lucy in the West Indian.

30. [I went to see Mr. Carpenters Office illuminated.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

May 5. 2 Miss Derbys, Capt. Carnes‖ & Lady D tea here.

7. 22 young Lady's Drank tea and Dance[d] here.

8. 25 young Lady's Drank tea & Danc[d] again to Day.

10. Made Soap.

20. Peggy & Betsey at Mr. Cloutmans funeral.

22. Betsy Mascarene Died. Ben & Sukey Began to Break out with the measles. Mrs. Davis & Mrs. Goodhue Din[d] here. Tea at Mrs. Cabots.

28. Betsey in south field with Eunice.

29. Made a wedding visit to Mrs. West.¶

June 17. Our Box Came from Boston.

20. Very hard thunder. [W.] Liscombs house struck.

July 14. Made Gauze Bonnet.

15. Dr. Bernard Carried me to Cambridge.

16. Went to meeting all Day. Dind at Uncle Appletons.

17. Went in the morning to College.

22. Rode in the morn[g] round Dor[che]st[r] Square.

26. Came home in the Stage.

Aug. 5. Peggy at a Party at Flax Pond.

Sept. 2. Chd[n] went in the Evn[g] to the Puppet Show.

4. We went to the Puppet Show. Tea at Mrs. Cleavelands.

*In a twenty-two days passage, bringing the first official confirmation of peace. Capt. Derby also was the first to carry to London the news of the battle of Lexington.

†Thomas Fitch Oliver, son of Hon. Andrew Oliver. He began the study of law with William Pynchon and married his daughter Sarah. In 1783 he removed to Providence, where two years later he was ordained. The following year he returned to Marblehead as rector of St. Michaels.

‡Auction of "European goods" at Bartlett's office.

§Another exhibition by Mr. Bartlett's scholars.

‖Capt. Carnes in the "Porus" had been captured in September, 1781 and was released February, 1783.

¶Capt. Nathaniel West married Elizabeth, daughter of Elias Hasket Derby. See Dr. Bentley's Diary, Vol. III, pp. 259-262.

6. Cato Came from Boston.
24. Mr. Bentley* ordained. All at meeting.
Oct. 7. Child^{rn} Began at Mrs. Mannings School.
13. [Miss Sally Crowninshield married to Mr. [John] Saunders.—*Margaret's Diary.*]
15. First assembly, Peggy there. We D. tea at D^{r} Waldos.
16. Mr. Prince, Bernard & Bently Din'd here.
21. At ministers meeting.
Nov. 9. Mrs. Rusts Child Christned Polly.
13. At Capt. Derbys† funeral.
15. Mr. Read‡ took leave of his school.
19. [Fire cried.—*Margaret's Diary.*]
23. [Miss Betsy Barton married to Mr. [William] Cleveland.—*Margaret's Diary.*]
Dec. 5. Brigadere Farley§ Din'd here.
24. [Mr. Pearson came here to live.—*Margaret's Diary.*]
Jan. 6, 1784. Mrs. Turner‖ Died this morning. Lydia King Died.
14. The D^{r} & Peggy with me at y^{e} assembly.
15. We went to Shops in ye afternoon. Old Capt. [John] Gardner Died Aged 79.
23. Mrs. Sewal Died at Cambridge.
28. At the assembly with Peggy. D^{r} Din'd at D^{r} Putnams with Col. [Timothy] Pickering.
31. Went to [Samuel] Pages [dry goods and hardware] store in ye afternoon.
Apr. 1. [Clark] Gayton Pickman Died.
23. M^{r} Prince spent aft^{n} & Evn^{g} here. Air Balloon.
28. The Children Began Dancing with Mr. White.
29. Paid James Noland the fidler for Instructing Children.
May 3. Miss Nancy Cutts & I walk'd round Buffums Corner.¶
10. Club here. Mr. Goodale moved into their own house.
14. Master [Belcher] Noyce & [Jeremiah] Smith after^{n} & Evn^{g} here.

*Rev. William Bentley (1759-1819), the famous pastor of the East Church, Salem. See his *Diaries*, in four volumes, published by the Essex Institute.

†Capt. Richard Derby (1712-1783), the eminent merchant and father of Elias Hasket Derby.

‡Nathan Read opened a school near the town house in June, 1783. He afterwards studied medicine with Doctor Holyoke, and opened an apothecary shop, then engaged in the manufacture of iron at Danvers, invented a steamboat that successfully was navigated on Danvers river, was Member of Congress in 1800, Justice of the Court of Common Pleas, removed to Belfast, Me. in 1807 and was Chief Justice of the Court in Hancock County for years.

§Maj.-Gen. Michael Farley of Ipswich, leading member of the General Court for several years, member of executive council, and delegate to United States Constitutional Convention.

‖Mrs. Mary, wife of John Turner.

¶Corner of what is now Essex and Boston streets.

JUDGE SAMUEL CURWEN

1715-1802.

From the pastel made by Benjamin Blythe in 1772, and now in the possession of the Essex Institute

15. Mr Pearson & the young Ladyˢ went into Mr. Bernards steeple.

27. I went to Boston in the stage.

28. Dined at Mrs. Mascarenes, tea at Mrs. Whites. At old South Evnᵍ Lecture. Saw Cato.

June 3. Cato* Died Last night. I was there.

5. Mr. Reed Din'd with us, afⁿ at College & D tea at Mr. Gannets.

7. Came home in the stage over Winnisimet [ferry].†

22. Madᵐ Oliver, Mrs. Pynchon, Mrs. Cleaveland, Miss Jeffry, Mr. Cleaveland, Jeffrey, Blany & Prince D. tea.

July 3. Betsey went to Andover with Master Smith.‡

11. Mr. Bern[ar]d Prea[che]d all Day. First Began at 3 °Clock.

30. At shops after tea.

31. D. tea at Mrs. Carwicks. First rode with the new horse.

Aug. 2. Mrs. Barton & her 3 Daugᵗʰʳˢ & Miss Jeffey here. Extreem hot, therm 98 .

9. Peggy & Judy§ at Mr. Turners Dancᵍ. Betsey, Mr. Pearson & I on Gallows hill.

11. Children at Dancing, very hot.

13. Very hard thunder. Sugar house struck.

18. At Dancing. Drank tea at Mr. Jeffreys. Dʳ Prince‖ arrived.

23. Dʳ Dined at Mr. Wetmores with Dr. Prince.

27. Dʳ Prince, H. Derby, Goodale, Prince, Bernᵈ, Wetmore, Dowse, Fisher, Pickman Din'd here. Tea at Dʳ Blanchards.

Sept. 2. [Mrs. [Sarah] Palfrey married to Capt. [Stephen] Webb.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

11. We Drank tea at Capt. Jnº Derbys farm on the neck. [Mr. Chase¶ buried.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

14. First made a fire in the stove in the Evnᵍ.

27. Billy Cabot & Mr. Curwin** Got home.

*Cato was their negro servant who had gone to live in Boston.

†Chelsea ferry.

‡Jeremiah Smith, who succeeded Nathan Read in teaching a small school for young ladies while reading law with William Pynchon. He afterwards became Governor of New Hampshire.

§Judith, in 1795, married William Turner, the dancing master.

‖Dr. John Prince of Salem, a loyalist who had been living in Halifax.

¶Abner Chase, aged 44 years, painter and glazier and member of the Society of Friends.

**Samuel Curwen. William Pyncheon in his *Diary* relates that Mrs. Curwen, who had been living alone since her husband deserted her in 1775, had "an hysterick fit on hearing the news" of his arrival in Boston. On Sept. 16, 1785, Mr. Curwen wrote from London to a friend in Salem as follows: "Should she [Mrs. Curwen] obstinately resolve to live and die in Salem, . . . it is my express and peremptory order, command, and injunction on my heirs that on no consideration her dead body be entombed with

Oct. 2. After tea walk'd to the Sugar house.

5. Mr. Badger & his Dau^{ghts} Came in the forenoon.

9. D^{r} went to see D^{r} Kneeland* with the palsey.

20. Capt. Dodge & Lady D. tea & spent Evn^{g}.

21. We D. tea at Capt. Wests. Evn^{g} at Mrs. Pynchons to see Mrs. Brown.

23. At Mr. [Jeremiah] Smiths School in the morning. Mrs. Smith D. tea here.

29. The Marquiss D Lefayet arrived. Din'd [at Concert Hall.—*Margaret's Diary.*] We were at the Ball† in y^{e} Evn^{g}.

Nov. 1. Mrs. Clark‡ Died yesterday,

5. Mr. Bernard, Curwin, Prince & Fisher D. tea. Peggy at a Ball. D^{r} Payne§ Came.

9. Gov. Brown‖ & Lady, Mr. Pynchon & Lady, Mr. Oliver & Lady, Mrs. Goodale, Mrs. Jackson, Drank tea & spent Evn^{g} here By invitation.

24. Thanksgiving. All Din^{s}d & S. Evn^{g} [at] Madam Pickman. Mrs. Farnham there.

26. [A violent storm, the tide uncommonly high.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

27. My neighbor Mrs. Cleaveland¶ Died.

Dec. 20. Club here. I went to see the Childrens Dance at Mr. Goodales.

24. Dr. Bern^{d}, Osgood, Sterns, Pullen, Oliver, Mr. Smith Din'd here.

Jan. 12, 1785. Bottled Lisbon wine, 136 Bottles.

15. We First Put Books in the B—.

24. Put Bacon in Pickle.

30. D^{r} Lloyd Came to See Mr. Dowse. At home in the after^{n}. President Willard P[reache]d in the morn^{g}. Mr. Dowse** Died in the Evn^{g}.

my late niece or any of my family, being unwilling that her dust should be mixed with that of a family to which she bore enmity; and I should be not a little deranged in the Resurrection morning to find Abigail Curwen starting up by my side . . . and to be put out of sorts at a season so solemn and important is too mortifying a thought to indulge."

*William Kneeland, M. D. of Cambridge, who married Dr. Holyoke's sister Elizabeth.

†The Marquis had a stiff knee and didn't dance. The festivities ended at 12.30 P. M.

‡Mrs. Anna, widow of Capt. John Clarke of Salem.

§Dr. Wm. Paine (1750-1833), who had married Lois Orne of Salem, had just arrived from Halifax with his wife and child. In 1768-1772 he had studied medicine with Dr. Holyoke.

‖Perhaps William Browne of Salem, who was a loyalist and had been appointed Governor of Bermuda in 1781.

¶Mrs. Margaret, wife of Stephen Cleveland, merchant.

**Joseph Dowse (1709-1785),a merchant in Boston who was burned out in the great fire of 1760. On May 22, 1761 he was commissioned surveyor of the port of Salem, and in 1765 was comptroller at a salary of £40. He did not leave the country at the time of the Revolution.

Feb. 7. I was at Mr. Dowses funeral with the Dr. & Child^{n}. He was Carried into [St. Peters] Chh, a sermon.

8. Mrs. Safford Brou^{t} to Bed, Dr. there.

17. We D. tea at Mrs. Dowse. Mr. Pearson from Andover Came here. The Miss Ropes & Putnam, Mr. Prince & Ber[nar]d D tea & spent Evn^{g}.

21. Miss Caty Atkins & Mrs. Anderson D tea here. Spent Evn^{g} at Mrs. Goodale. She sent for us.

24. We were at Mr. Sam Ornes funeral.

Mar. 21. Club here. Peggy at Polly Pickmans. Child^{n} at Polly Watters.

29. Betsey & Judy had Comp^{ny}, 40 misses D. tea & S. Evn^{g}.

30. Snow & Clap thunder Evn^{g}.

May 3. Peggy & Miss Jeffry at old Mrs. [Mary] Bowditch's funeral.

9. At Mrs. [Thankful] Saffords funeral with Nancy Jeffrey.

16. Sally Ormond Came to Live here.

18. Col. Pickman* arrived after 10 years absence.

June 4. Peggy at New Mills to see Becky.

8. Mr. Parke from York Lodg^{d} here.

10. Mr. Pearson & Peggy, Hitty & Sukey at Becky Dales funeral.

12. At Mrs. Nutting† funeral. Peggy watch'd with Mrs. [Elizabeth] Cabot.

13. We Drank tea at [Jonathan] Twiss^{s} By invitation.

15. Mrs. Cabot Died this morn^{g}.

22. We spent Evn^{g} at Mr. Cabots.

30. Went to see the fireman on the Common.

July 7. Alter'd my Laylock Gown. D^{r} Parker here.

11. I was at singing at our meeting house in the Evn^{g}.

14. Went to Boston with Mrs. C. G. Pickman & Daug^{h} in the Stage. Spent Day at Mrs. Minotts.

15. Din'd at Mrs. Mascarenes. Tea at Mrs. Parkman, walk'd in the mall. Lodg^{d} at Mrs. Mascarenes.

16. Din'd at Mrs. Morrils. Tea at Mrs. Townsends.

17. At Chappel in y^{e} morn^{g}. Dined at Mr. Davis. Mr. Clarks aft^{n}, tea & Evn^{g} at Mr. Whitwels.

19. Went to Cambridge with Mrs. Simpson, spent Day there.

20. Com[mencemen]t meeting all Day.

21. Din'd at D^{r} Kneelands. Tea at Mrs. Walley.

22. Din'd at Mr. Simpsons.

23. Went round to Boston & home in the after^{n}.

26. [Mr. [Samuel] Page buried.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Aug. 10. At Phillips' Beach with the Dr. & Co.

*Col. Benjamin Pickman (1740-1819). See *ante*, Mar. 11, 1775.

†Mrs. Elizabeth (Pickman), wife of John Nutting, a noted schoolmaster.

29. Club first met at Col. Pickmans.
Sept. 16. Peggy at Lydia Fisk^{s} funeral.
18. Betty Allen Died.
Oct. 12. Mrs. Ingersol Brought to Bed.
13. Hitty first went out to work.
14. Newall Carried Mrs. Winslow & Mrs. Minot to Cambridge.
15. Polly Goodale here. Very Dark.
Oct. 26. At Mr. Smiths School in the morn^{g}. Af^{n} at Mr. Spaldings* ordination.
29. [Our books came from England.—*Margaret's Diary.*]
Nov. 1. Mr. Prince & D^{r} Waldo, Mr. Bern^{d}, Cleaveland, their Lady^{s}, Mrs. Barton & Miss Peggy, Mr. Jeffry & Sister & Mr. Blaney S[pent] aft^{n} & Evn^{g}.
8. [The Pyrates tried.†—*Margaret's Diary.*]
9. Bought 50^{wt} cheese at 16.
14. Bought 8 Bl^{ls} of Cyder at 8/6. Bought of Spofford.
18. Pinks in bloom in our Garden.
30. Mrs. [John] Fisk Died.
Jan. 2, 1786. Bought butter 30^{wt} at 9½^{d} and 20^{wt} at 10^{d}.
4. Mr. & Mrs. Goodale, Mr. Jeffrey & Sister, Miss S. Higginson D tea & S Evn^{g} here. Bought 230^{wt} of Pork at 14^{d}.
5. Eliza Simpson died.
17. Peggy at the assembly. Froze mercury. Ther^{mt} 10 Below 0.
18. Therm. 11 Below 0.
25. At Mr. Olivers School with Mrs. Goodale.
28. Dr. [Joseph] Orne Died Last night.
30. Began to take milk at Benj^{m} Osgoods 2 qts p^{r} Day.
Feb. 20. [Fire at Marblehead.—*Elizabeth's Diary.*]
Mar. 15. Mrs. Ingersol & Miss Bridge here aft^{n} & Evn^{g}. Mrs. Waldo Brought to Bed.
20. [The launching.—*Elizabeth's Diary.*]
23. We made first visit at D^{r} Fisher^{s}.
25. Af^{n} at Chh to hear the organ.
31. Peggy & I at the assembly. The Last for this season.
Apr. 1. Snow. Violent Storm.
3. Peggy at Mrs. Ropes funeral.
10. Mrs. Pickman Brot to Bed in ye morn^{g}. [Love Pickman born.—*Elizabeth's Diary.*]
12. Mr. [Francis] Cabot Died.
14. Good friday. In the morn^{g} at Chh. D tea at Mrs. Cabots. Evn^{g} at Mr. Goodales.

*Rev. Joshua Spaulding, ordained pastor of the Tabernacle church.

†Five men were tried for taking possession of the schooner Amity, bound from Virginia to Africa, and recaptured and brought into Salem. At the same session of the Supreme Judicial Court, Cato Frye was found guilty of theft and sentenced to receive twenty stripes at the whipping post and to sit on the gallows for one hour. The gallows were erected on Salem Common.

THE SALEM COURT HOUSE AND TOWN HOUSE

Built in 1785 in the centre of what is now Washington Street. From the engraving by S. Hill, published in the Massachusetts Magazine for March, 1790.

18. Mr. Buckminster Call[d].
21. Greys Shop* & Walsh[s] house Burnt 5 a. m.
29. Mrs. Mascarene & her 2 maids Came here from Mr. Cabots. Sew[d] Sweet marjoram & Lavender.

May 2. At Miss H[annah] Gardner's funeral.
9. C. Cutts & L[ydia] Kneeland Lodg[d] here.
13. Mrs. Pote D tea here. She Carried Mrs. Mascarene to Marblehead.
15. Mrs. Mascarene return[d] from Marblehead & went to Cambridge. Sarah Brimblecomb went from here.
16. Mrs. Appleton Came here from Cambridge.
24. [An Indian woman found dead in the Great pasture.†—*Margaret's Diary.*]
25. [Mrs. John Derby buried.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

June 9. Mad[m] Pickman‡ Died. I was there.
10. Made mourning.§ Bought Lutestring. Mrs. Goodale & Miss Jeffrey help[d] us.
11. We work[d] all Day.
12. At Mad[m] Pickmans funeral.
14. Oven finish[d].
15. I Drank tea at Col. Pickmans.
17. Charlestown Bridge finish[d].
19. [Painted kitchen chamber.—*Elizabeth's Diary.*]
22. Miss Appleton, Judy & I went to Boston over the new Bridge. Dined & tea at Mrs. Minots. Evn[g] walk[d] over the Bridge to the ale house at Breeds hill.
23. [Mr. [Joseph] Blaney died.—*Margaret's Diary.*]
27. [Papered kitchen chamber.—*Elizabeth's Diary.*]
28. Made morn[g] visit to Mrs. Davis, Masc[are]ne, Townsend, Barrel, Perkins, Parker & Story.

July 1. Din[d] at Mrs. Walley[s], at Dancing, tea at Mr. Pearsons, took a walk.
3. At the Exhibition, at Chapel, Din[d] at Mr. Simpsons, tea at Mrs. Bradish, walk[d] in Mr. Brattles Gardens.
4. I Came home in the stage. Found Miss Locke here.
10. At Mrs. Ingersols. Went to see the Court house.‖
14. [We went down to the new fort.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Aug. 8. Young Ladies at Mr. Derby[s] Farm.
9. Peggy & two Betseys at Mr. Websters Lecture.

*A painter's shop on Essex street.

†She was murdered by her husband, Isaac Coombs, who confessed the crime and was hanged Dec. 21, 1786.

‡Mrs. Love (Rawlins), wife of Col. Benjamin Pickman.

§Her cash account shows that the "mourning" cost 24 shillings, the black lutestring, £4, black shoes, 13 shillings, and a shawl, 15 shillings.

‖The new court house built in 1785 in the middle of Washington street nearly opposite the Tabernacle church and was removed when the railroad tunnel was built in 1839.

15. At Party at the Beach. Mrs. Pynchon, Prince, Jeffry & Mr. Webster D tea here.

16. We all D tea at Miss Jeffrys. At Websters Lecture,* Last.

24. We D tea at Mrs. Andersons By invitation.

28. [Mama at Sam Gardiners funeral.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Sept. 1. Made the first visit to Mrs. Gray.

20. Judy & Philo sick. We washed.

21. Sukey taken with the Chicken Pox.

26. Mrs. Hiller & Dr. Ornes widow here.

28. Judy & Sally Cloutman took a Puke. Mrs. Penhallow Lodgd here.

29. She went to Portsmouth.

Oct. 4. The Dr. & I at turtle at Mr. Toppans.

9. Tom painted the Entry floor.

19. Heard of Mrs. Winslows Death.

23. Evng to hear musick at Bartlets.

Nov. 8. Mr Griffin† came to live.

9. We were at a Ball in the Evng made for the Court.

12. I made setting up visit to Mrs. Prince.

16. S[upreme Judical] Court S[pent] Evng here.

17. Hitty watchd with Mrs. Ashtons Child.

Dec. 10. Snow very Deep. All staid from meeting. No meeting in town but Mr. Bentleys. Began a Barrill of Sugar.

11. Club first met at Dr. Plummers.‡ The Dr. taken very ill after Club.

21. Isaac Coombs§ hung for the murder of his wife.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

22. Our Little room Chimney Catchd. Mr. [John] Turner Buried. Miss Jeffry & I rode in Mr. Derbys Slay. Miss Jeffry & her Brother & Mr. Pullen D tea & S Evng here. Mr. Pearson & T. Farley‖ watchd the fire.

Feb. 17, 1787. Mrs. West Brought to Bed. Pero swept Kitchen chimney.

18. Mrs. Wests Child Calld Patty.

19. The Miss Ropes, Putnams, Miss P. Pickman & Miss Frye D tea S Evng & Dancd here.

*This evening he gave an account of his travels through several of the Southern States and most of the Northern States. On the previous Monday he lectured on the education of youth.

†James Griffin, a medical student.

‡Dr. Joshua Plummer (1756-1791), born in Gloucester, removed to Salem in 1785, had a high reputation as a surgeon. His daughter Catherine bequeathed the funds with which Plummer Hall was erected.

§Coombs was an Indian who murdered his wife in the Great Pastures. Before execution he was taken to the Tabernacle Church where Rev. Joshua Spaulding delivered an appropriate sermon. The execution took place on the Neck.

‖Abiel Pearson and Thomas Farley were studying medicine with Doctor Holyoke.

28. Thos Farley* returnd here from the army.

Mar. 1. Thos Farley went to Ipswich.

2. Major Hiller, Major Sprauge, Dr. Stearns, Revd Mr. Ber-[nar]d, Mr. Jeffry Dined here.

8. Dr. Osgood S Evng here. Invited Betsey & Peggy to the Ball.

15. Mrs. Webb Brought to Bed.

Apr. 3. Peggy & Betsey Painted Picture.

12. Mr. Griffin returned & Mr. Lane & Capt. Flag Calld.

19. Training. [I went to Capt. Putnams to see the Cadet Company.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

23. Mrs. Ingersoll & Miss Bridge returnd.

29. Mrs. Olive† Died this morning.

May 11. Dr. Peggy & I Dind & S Day at Mr. Goodales with Judge Wendell & Lady.

17. Miss Jeffry & I went in the morng to Mr. Derbys store & house to see the Ostrich, &c.‡

18. Boughtt a Dressing Box.

23. At Mr. Derbys to see the Artillery Company.§

June 16. I walkd to the old fort‖ with the Pickman Family, Mrs. Carpenter & the Miss Dimans.

28. Turtle at Lynn. Invitd but couldn't go.

July 3. We D tea at Miss Jeffrys with Mrs. Prince & Miss Willard & went to the Court House.

Aug. 6. Mr. Reed¶ Came to live. Young Ladys at Mr. Derbys.

10. Betsy had Company. We S. afn at Mrs. Goodales. Evng at Mr. Spauldings Lecture.

22. Mrs. [Samuel] Blyth Buried.

30. We all D tea at Capt. Fisks. Doctor Walter** & Lady arrivd.

31. Dr Walter Calld. I Calld at Judge Olivers to see Mrs. Walter.

Sept. 2. Susy West Died Last night.

3. We all D tea at Capt Billy Orne.

4. Lydia Kneeland & I rode around the town in the Hack. Peggy & Betsy at Susy Wests funeral.

6. We went to Beverly. D tea at Dr Fishers. Walkd in Mr. Cabots & Capt. Browns Gardens.

*Son of Gen. Michael Farley of Ipswich.

†Mrs. Anna, wife of Capt. John Olive.

‡Capt. Sanders, from the Cape of Good Hope, has brought home a Young Ostrich: it is now about three months old, and about the bigness of a turkey. Another one died on its passage.—*Salem Mercury, May 15, 1787.*

§The first appearance of the new company under Capt. Buffington. The flag was blue with federal stripes in the canton and the uniform was black faced with scarlet.

‖In 1787 there were three forts—William, Lee and Juniper.

¶Nathan Read, a medical student.

**Rev. William Walter who married Lydia, daughter of Judge Benjamin Lynde of Salem. He was rector of Trinity church, Boston, and went to England in 1776. In 1792 he became rector of Christ Church, Boston.

7. Lydia Kneeland went home.

15. Miss Appleton Came home in the Portsmouth stage.

20. Miss Willard went to Mr. Ber[nar]d. Mrs Walter Call^{d}. [the Cadets appeared.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Oct. 12. I went to the shops in the morn^{g}. Mr. Noyce S. the Evn^{g}. Bought Marseilles Quilt.

15. Made the wedding visit to Capt. John Derby.*

17. We went to Mr. Derby^{s} to see training.

18. D^{r} [William] Paine & D^{r} [Isaac] Osgood D. tea here.

Nov. 29. Thanksgiving. Mrs. Prince, Miss Bayly, Miss Lee & D^{r} Parker Din^{d} here. Mr. Goodale & Lady, & son & Daugh^{ter}, Miss S. Higginson S. Evn^{g} here with them.

Dec. 11. Mr. Jn^{o} Ropes & Miss [Hannah] Harridon married.

14. Mad^{m} Diman† Died very suddenly this morn^{g}.

24. [We had a concert at M^{r} Lane^{s}.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

25. Drank tea at Mr. Dimans. Evn^{g} at Mr. Princes. Betsey Jeffry & Miss Ashton Din^{d} here. D^{r}. at Mr. Graftons.

Jan. 12, 1788. Jacob Ashton died.

17. Jacob Ashton Buried & Deacon Bickford.

Feb. 20. Hear^{d} of M^{rs} Locke^{s} Death.‡

Mar. 22. M^{r} [Joseph] Grafton & M^{rs} Pynchon married in Church this afn.

31. [Old Mrs. Cleaveland§ buried.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Apr. 15. Mr. Griffen‖ Inoculated at the Hospital.

21. Sukey nine toDay & had 7 Misses here.

24. The President Call'd.

May 1. Mr. Learnard¶ Came here to Live.

21. [I walked down to see the New Bridge.**—*Margaret's Diary.*]

22. M^{r} Read mov^{d} his trunk to Mr. Princes.

June 17. Mrs. Parker & her Sister here. June Green Pease first Bro^{t} to Sell, 1/6 p^{r} peck.

19. Began to gather white roses.

22. News of N. Hampshire adopting the Constitution.

23. Training. Court house illuminated. [Rejoicing for the adoption of the new Constitution.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

July 15. Peggy & I rode in Chaise to Cambridge. M^{r} Learned on horse Back.

16. Commencement. At meeting. Din'd at D^{r} Kneelands.

*Capt. John Derby married Mrs. Elizabeth Peirce of Boston.

†The wife of Rev. James Diman, former pastor of the East Church.

‡Mrs. Holyoke's mother married 2nd, Rev. Samuel Porter of Sherburne, whose daughter Mary married Rev. Samuel P. Locke and died Feb. 1, 1788.

§Mrs. Susanna (Porter), widow of Rev. Aaron Cleveland.

‖James Griffin, who was studying medicine with Dr. Holyoke.

¶Ebenezer Learned, who came to study medicine with Dr. Holyoke.

**The new Essex bridge between Salem and Beverly.

18. Mr. Learn^{d} Carried me to Boston. S. Day & night at Mr. Minots. Evn^{g} at M^{rs} Carnes.

19. Breakfast at M^{rs} Mascarene^{s}. Call'd at M^{r} Morril, Carrells, Whitwels. Walk'd in the mall.

21. Breakfas^{d} at M^{rs} Mas[carene]s. Call'd at M^{r} Amory, Wendals, Appletons. Din'd at M^{rs} Minot. Came home in the Stage. Turnips first Brou^{t} to sell.

Aug. 7. I made Mrs. Gardner a Setting up visit.

12. D^{r} [Ebenezer] Putnam Died.

15. I was at D^{r} Putnam^{s} funeral with M^{rs} H. Derby. D. tea at Col. Pickerings.

21. Peggy & Judy at Dancing School in Evn^{g}.

Sept. 2. Heard of D^{r} Locke^{s} Death.*

3. Heard of Nancy Cutts Death.†

9. Mrs. F[rancis] Cabot Died.

10. Rev^{d} M^{r} Fisher & Lady D. tea here.

12. The young Lady^{s} at Capt. Putnam^{s}. New Chaise Came home. D^{r} & I rode to the Bridge.

15. D^{r} & I at a Turtle at Putnams.

24. Essex Bridge open'd. Vast numbers Past. We all Rode over. Major Hiller & Lady here & M^{rs} Bill Orne.

27. M^{r} Learned, Polly Locke, & Sukey & I walk'd over.

Oct. 3. General Review on the Common in the forenoon. At a Ball in the Evn^{g}.

4. Mr. & Mrs. Carter‡ went from here this morn^{g}. Came yesterday.

9. Rev^{d} Mr. Diman Died.§

Nov. 2. Dr. [William] Kneeland Died.

27. Thanksgiving. Mrs. [Mehitable] Higginson & Daug^{r}, Miss Beaty & Miss Lee Din'd & D. tea Evn^{g}.

28. Mr. Griffin went from here To Keep School at Menotomy.

Dec. 2. Miss Hannah Minot mar^{d} To Mr. Logier.

7. M^{rs} Waldo Brot to Bed.

19. The D^{r}, Betsy, Judy & myself at a Ball made for the Court.

23. Mr. Hooper, Lowel, Ber[nar]d, Bradbury, Parsons, Smith, Col. Wigglesth & Capt. Fletcher Din'd here.

25. At Chh. in the forenoon. M^{rs} Carwick & Sal Punchar^{d} Din'd here. Three Judges, Mr. Pickman, Pullen, Pickering & Cabot S. Evng. here.

Jan. 5, 1789. Mrs. Webb, Mrs. Clarke & Miss Putnam here. We went to the Hall to See the Ballance Master.‖

*Samuel Locke, M. D. of Sherburne, Mass.

†Anna Holyoke Cutts of Portsmouth, daughter of Dr. Holyoke's sister Anna.

‡Eliza Eppes Cutts of Portsmouth, married Nathaniel Carter, jr.

§Predecessor of Rev. William Bentley as pastor of the East church.

‖An Irish rope dancer who exhibited in the Assembly Room.

10. We were at Mrs. [Rachel] Wards funeral.

Feb. 4. Rec^{d} a Pig from D^{r} Atherton the weight 268 lb. at 3^{d}. Bo^{t} 56^{wt} of Butter at 6^{d}.

15. Astrea* Sail^{d} for Canton.

21. Priscey Abbot Died.

28. Betsy took a Puke in the Morn^{g}. [I went Shops with Suky. Bought a Gown at Miss Hathorne^{s}.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Mar. 6. We D. tea at Judge Oliver^{s} with M^{r} & Mrs. Prince. They Spent Evn^{g} here. Peggy at a Ball with Mr. Larned. Kitchen Chimney Swept.

7. Mr. [William] Pynchon very ill. [Betsy very poorly with the jaundice.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

12. Peggy made the Wedding Visit to M^{rs} [Michael] Webb.

14. Mr. [William] Pynchon Died 12 °Clock A. M.

15. D^{r} & I Spent the Evng at M^{rs} Pynchons.

22. Betsey taken With vomiting. Very Poorly all Day. I Staid at home.

23. Betsey very Bad.

25. Mrs. Carwick Came to Stay with Betsy.

26. Betsey Died this Day 5 °Clock P. M.

27. House full of our Condoling Friends.

28. M^{rs} Kneeland & M^{r} Pearson Came.

29. My Dear Betsey Buried. Mr. & Mrs. Logier & M^{r} Minot Came.

31. Miss Jeffry, Miss Pickman, Frye, M^{rs} C. G. Pickman here 2 Miss Derby^{s} S. Evn^{g} here. [Miss Charlotte Ives died.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Apr. 1. Mr. Bernard & Polly Goodale here.

2. Mrs. Goodale & Miss Higginson & Mr. & Mrs. Prince & Miss Mellen here.

3. Mrs. Pickman D. tea here. Mr. & Mrs. Appleton S. Evn^{g} here.

4. Miss Charlotte Ives & Betsey Mansfield Buried.

6. M^{rs} Harridon & Mrs. T. Ropes here. Miss Jenny Ropes S. Evn^{g} here.

7. Mr. Prince, T. Lane, D^{r} Pain, M^{r} Goodale S. Evn^{g}.

8. Nurse Brewer D. tea here. M^{rs} Higginson, P. Pickman & Betsey Frye S. Evng. here.

9. Col. Pickman & wife, Betsey Orne, P. Lander, P. Ashton S. Evn^{g} here.

22. Peggy went to Beverly in Mr. Derby^{s} Waggon. [I went to the manufactory.†—*Margaret's Diary.*]

May 3. [Miss Bridge married.‡—*Margaret's Diary.*]

*This vessel also made several early voyages to India and in 1793 was seized by the Sultan of Pegu and used to transport his troops to Siam.

†The cotton manufactory set up in Beverly.

‡Moses Brown of Beverly married Polly, daughter of Rev. Matthew Bridge, late of Framingham.

THE McINTIRE WASHINGTON.

From a medallion cut in wood by Samuel McIntire of Salem, after drawings from life, made by him during Washington's visit to Salem in 1789. It is 38x56 inches in size and formerly decorated the western gate of the Common.

12. Mr. & Mrs. Jackson Brought their Son here.

22. Peggy & the Miss Dimans & Judy made Mrs. Browns wedding Visit at Beverly.

June 3. Training. Mrs. Fisher of Beverly, Mrs. Grey & Miss Chipman here.

24. Spent Afn. at Mrs. Vans in Northfeild, Dr. with Mr Goodales family.

July 6. Peggy at the Play at Marblehead.*

22. At Donegan's Rope dancing.

23. We S. afn. at Capt. Derbys farm with a large Company.

24. Very hot. Evg. at Miss Jeffrys. Peggy was at the Rope Dancing.

27. Afn. at Capt. G. Derby. Evng. at Old Mrs Jeffry. Dr & Sukey at Donagan's.

Aug. 13. Major Sprauge Carried Mrs. Walley home. The Dr Carried Sukey & I to Beverly. Drank tea at Mr. Browns. Mrs. [Margaret] Gerrish Died.

16. Mrs. Gerrish Buried.

22. Our Neighbour Mrs [Anstis] Chipman Died.

28. [I went to the Card manufactory. Mr. Learned carried me to Cambridge.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Sept. 19. Sally Grant Buried.

23. Mr. Loger & Mr. St. Mark Calld in the morng. Peggy & Betsy Minot rode out.

Oct. 20. [Mr Ben Pickman married to Miss Derby.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

29. General Washington Arrived. We Spent the Day at Mrs. Putnams.† [At a Ball.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Dec. 26. Mr. T[imothy] Orne Died.

Jan. 8, 1790. Bought my Black Mantua Silk Gown at Mr. Jenks.

Feb. 26. Mr. Prince, Mr. Prescott, Mr. Bently & Major Hiller Dined here. Mr. & Mrs. Prince, Miss Bayly, Miss S. Putnam & Mr. Prescott D. tea & S. Evg. here.

Mar. 1. We S. afn. at Judge Ropes, Evng at Mrs. Jeffrys. Mrs Goodale came to town.

3. The Dr, Peggy, Judy & I at the assembly.

4. Mr. Lowel & Mr. Jackson Call'd to See us. We were all at Mr. Ashton's.

20. Madm Holyoke Died.

24. The Dr & I & three Childn went to Cambridge in Newel's Coach. Mother Buried.

*An exhibition in the new Marblehead Academy. "The youth performed the Tragedy of Cato by Mr. Addison & several other pieces."

†Mrs. Putnam's house was at the corner of Washington and Church streets, and from the windows a good view could be obtained of the new Court house where Washington was received.

25. We all return^{d} Except Peggy.

Apr. 8. Fast Day. At meeting in the morn^{g}. Dr. went to Cambridge, Wigglesworth* with him. I Staid at home. Polly Goodale Lodg^{d} here.

22. Mrs. Brown Brot to Bed.

23. Mr. [Benjamin] Ropes & Sister [Sarah] Buried.

24. President Willard & Mr. Ber[nar]d D. tea here.

29. [I was at M^{r} Gardiner^{s} child's funeral.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

May 3. Club here. [M^{rs} Whitwell^{s} child died.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

8. Peggy Came home with Mr. Pickman. I Drank tea at Nancy Jeffry^{s}.

11. Sukey Began Dancing.†

19. Made the wedding visit to Mrs. West‡ at Capt. Mackey.

22. We all Drank tea at M^{rs} Lee^{s} By Invitation to see Miss Oulton.

23. At M^{r} [John] Nutting^{s} funeral.

25. We went to See the factory.

31. Madam [Mary] Lynde Died. I was to See her Last Evg.

June 23. [Mrs. Michael Webb died.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

30. Mrs. [John] Appleton Died.

Aug. 21. Mr. Arthur Jeffry very ill. I Call'd in the Evn^{g} to See his mother & Sister.

22. Mr. Jeffry Died. M^{r} Eliot Preach^{d}.

23. I was at Mr. Jeffry^{s} funeral. Club here.

24. I Spent Evn^{g} at M^{rs} Jeffry with D^{r} Walker.

26. Mrs. Putnam§ from S^{t} Johns & Miss Sally Putnam & Col. Pickman^{s} Family here.

27. I rode to M^{rs} [William] Vans^{s} funeral. Mr. Prince & Family, the Miss Willard & M^{rs} Ingersol there.

Sept. 9. [Thorndike Proctor hung himself.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Oct. 12. Young Lady^{s} at Miss Lander^{s}. Training. [Sally Pickman married.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

20. Made Mrs. Osgood's wedding visit with M^{rs} Prince, &c. They all Spent Evn^{g} here. Mr. [Nathan] Read married. Judith at wedding.

28. We all made Mr. Read wedding visit. 28 Gentleman & Lady^{s}.

29. Peggy went to Beverly. M^{rs} Frye & Miss Sophy Willard S. Day. Pres^{d} [Willard], Mr. Bernard, & Prince & Mr. Read S. Evn^{g}. D^{r} Din^{d} with them at Mr. Prince's.

*Edward Wigglesworth, a new medical student, who died within a year.

†Susannah was then eleven years old.

‡Capt. Edward West married Betsey, daughter of Capt. Daniel Mackay.

§Mrs. Elizabeth, widow of James Putnam, the loyalist. He was "the ablest lawyer in all America."

Nov. 2. Chimney Peice finish^{d}. Room Clean^{d}.

11. Miss Hickling D. tea here. Polly Goodale came. Pero Swept the K. Chimney.

12. Young Lady^{s} all at the Court Ball.

22. We made the wedding visit to Mrs. S. Ward. [Went to See the Balloon.*—*Margaret's Diary.*]

25. Thanksgiving. Miss [Catharine G.] Hickling, M^{r} Prescott,† Mr. Putnam Dind & D. Tea here. Eve^{g} all at Concert.

26. Peggy & Judy at the assembly. Miss Hickling went to Boston.

Dec. 8. Dr. Ber^{d} Call'd & Monsieur Moree. Dr. Plummer S. Ev^{g}.

9. Play^{d} Quadrille.

19. Dr. a Bearer to old Mrs. [Thomas] Lee.

Jan. 2, 1791. Mr. Logier Lodg^{d} here Last Night. Morn^{g} alone, at meeting afn. Snow very Deep.

3. Mr. Logier went to Mbhd. Returned. Club here. Sam Sparhawk here.

4. Mr. Logeir went to Boston.

9. At Mr. Prince's meeting all Day. Dr. Bern^{d} S. Evn^{g} here.

10. D^{r} & I Drank tea & I spent Evn^{g} at old Mrs. Jeffry with two Mrs. Cabot from Beverly.

12. D^{r} & Mrs. T. Orne & I Drank tea at Capt. T. Lee^{s}. Evn^{g} Peggy Came from Boston.

13. Judy at Capt. G. William^{s}.

14. Mr. Read Spent the Evn^{g} here. Peggy^{s} Cloak made.

15. Mr. Pearson Came from Cambridge.

16. I was at Mr. Prince's all Day. Mr. Pullen S. Evn^{g} here & S. Sparhawk. Coz. Peggy Minot Died.

18. Mr. Prince & Lady, Mr. & Miss Jeffry, Mr. Pullen & Mr. Prescott S. afn. & Evn^{g}.

19. We S. Evn^{g} at Mrs. Ingersol's. Mr. Moody & Mr. Prescot Call'd.

20. Major Waldo & Lady & Mrs. Messenger, Mr. Prince & Lady here. Miss Eliot & Miss Russel S. Day here.

21. I was at the Assembly.

22. Mr. Learned returned from Cambridge.

23. Mr. Bernard Pre^{d} all Day. Mr. Jn^{o} Derby & Lady Sat in our Pew. Mr. Pullen & Peggy Sander^{s} S. Evn^{g} here.

24. Club here. Mrs. [Mary] Ingersol Died.

25. Eliza Grey Died. I call'd to see Mr. Grey. The Miss Lander^{s} here & Betsey Frye.

*Exhibited by a travelling Irishman. The balloon fell into the harbor.

†William Prescott, son of Col. Prescott, who fell at Bunker Hill, then engaged in the practice of law in Salem. Miss Hickling, the daughter of Thomas Hickling, afterwards became his wife. They were the parents of William Hickling Prescott, the historian.

26. Peggy at Col Pickmans with Mrs. Thorndike.
27. Judy at Mr. Appletons. Eliza Grey Buried.
28. We S. afn. & Evngs at Mrs. T. Ornes with Mrs. Jeffry & Mrs. Read, &c.
30. At Mr. Berd in the Morng, Mr. Prince afn.
31. Mr. & Mrs Ashton & Daugr S. Afn. & Evng here.

Feb. 2. We made Wedding visit to Miss Peggy Barton.* Evng Madm Jeffry.
12. Deacon [Abraham] Grey Died.

Mar. 5. Old Mr. [Ebenezer] Ward Died.

Apr. 1. Major Sprauge Carried Miss Locke to Cambridge. We were at Mr. Fisher's. We S. Evng at Mrs Orne's.
12. [Mrs. Carwick was here to quilting.—*Margaret's Diary.*]
15. Flower Garden laid out.
17. Mrs Fisk & the young Ladys here & Mr. & Mrs. Prince. Mr. Prescott & Pullen here. Dr & Judy T. Pickman & Sukey went to Cambridge.
30. Made Mrs [Nathaniel] Ropes wedding visit yesterday.

May 3. We were at Launching.† Went on Board the Grand Turk. [We went to the Duck manufactory.—*Margaret's Diary.*]
19. Grand Turk‡ Launchd. We Saw her from Mrs Wests. She Stuck.
20. She was finisd Launching. Mr. & Mrs. Prince, Mrs. Parker here.

June 2. Made Mrs. [Ebenezer] Putnam Wedding visit at General Fisks.
29. Copper Plate§ Bed.
30. Put up the Bed.

July 1. Dr & Peggy went to Cambridge. Hersy Derby D. tea. I Calld upon Miss Oulton, Mrs Osgood, & S. Evg Mrs Orne.
2. Dr & Peggy returned.
3. Mr. Berd in the Morng, Mr Prince afn. Mrs. Orne S. Evens here.
5. Mr. & Mrs. Goodale, Revd Mr. Bernard, Mr. & Mrs. Prince & Mrs. Orne S. afn & Evng.
6. Mr Harris & Mrs Orne went with me to See Sukey Dance.
7. Miss Oulton, Mrs Lee & Miss Newall D. tea here. Mrs. Read Got to Bed.

*Miss Peggy, daughter of late Capt. Samuel Barton, married Capt. Samuel Derby.

†A brig launched sideways from Derby's wharf, by Enos Briggs. The first vessel launched in Salem in this manner.

‡This was not the famous "Grand Turk" which visited Canton, China. That voyage was made in 1786. About 9000 people were present at this launching.

§The hangings were made of "copper plate," so called because the design on the cotton fabric was printed from engraved copper plates.

8. The Dr. & Peggy Sat out for Cambridge, returned on acc^{t} of the heat & Dust.

10. At meeting. Mr. Holt Preach^{d}. [Mr. Read^{s} Child baptized Elizabeth Holyoke.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

11. We D. tea at Capt. Jn^{o} Derby^{s}.

12. Sally Punchard Cover'd Chairs.

18. Simeon Carried Peggy & Judy to Cambridge.

20. Mr. Read Carried me to Cambridge. At meeting in the morn^{g}. Din'd & Lodg^{d}.

21. We return^{d} to Dine.

25. Simeon went to Cambridge. I Spent afn. & Evn^{g} at Mrs. Ornes.

26. Peggy & Judy return^{d} from Cambridge.

27. Nighbour Saunder^{s} family D. tea here. Mad^{m} Jeffry taken with the Palsey.

28. I was at Mad^{m} Jeffry forenoon, afn. & Evn^{g}.

29. Young Lady^{s} at Col. Pickman. I Spent Evn^{g} there. Call'd at Mrs. Reads.

Aug. 1. Mrs. N^{a} Ropes Got to Bed. A Son.

2. We made Mrs. Read a Sitting up visit.

4. Mr. T. Treadwel went to Live at Mhd.

6. [Harry Gray broke his leg.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

10. Mrs. [Isaac] Osgood Died this Morn^{g}.

23. At D^{r} [Joshua] Plummers Funeral with Mr. Appleton.

24. Jane Appleton Died. I Call^{d} there & Drank tea at M^{rs} Higgin[son].

Sept. 28. Miss Appleton S. Day here. Peggy Came from Newbury Port with Mr. Putnam & wife In the Hack.

Oct. 1. Polly Goodhue Came. Sukey Din'd with the Spaniard.* She Bro^{t} the Little Girl home.

21. Peggy & Pr^{cy} Cutts made Mrs. Peabody^{s} wedding visit.

26. Tea at Mad^{m} Jeffry^{s}. Evn^{g} at the Wax Works.†

Nov. 2. Tontine Club here.

8. At ministers meeting. Mr. Wadsworth Pre^{d} afn, & Evn^{g} at M^{r} Princes. [Judy made Mrs. Gray a wedding visit with me.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

9. Peggy & Judy at Mrs. Anderson's. Mrs. T. Derby Call'd in the morn^{g}.

17. Thanksgiving. Little Jn^{o} Rogers^{s} Din'd here. Dr. at Mrs. Hodges^{s}. Mr. Killum D. tea. Mr. & Mrs. Rogers S. Evn^{g}. Betsy Read here.

22. Mr^{s} B. Pickman Got to Bed.

26. D^{r} Atherton‡ made us a Short visit after 25 year^{s} absence.

*Probably Sieur de la Tombe, who dined at General Fiske's with several Frenchmen.

†Nathan Bowen of Boston was exhibiting in the Assembly Room.

‡Israel Atherton, M. D., who was Dr. Holyoke's first medical student. He settled at Lancaster, Mass.

30. We all made the Wedding visit to Mrs Jn° Derby.*

Dec. 2. Judy at the assembly. Peggy & I Spent Evng at Mrs. Ingersol with Dr Perkins & Lady of Bridgewater.

9. I went to the Printing Office† with Mr. Pullen. Miss Jeffry & Judy Calld at Mrs. R. Princes.

20. A Large Company to Dine. Mr. Bently, M. St Mara & M. Egoar,‡ Revd Mr Ber[nar]d, Mr. Prince, Mr. Pulling, Read, Dr. Little & Mr. Jeffry. Mrs. Ashton & Daugr Drank tea & S. Evng. & Mr. Ashton.

28. Afn. & Evng at Mrs C. G. Pickmans. Gen1 Fisk, Col. Pickman, Mr. G. Rogers, Mr. Prince, & Mr. E. Putnam here. Dined.

Jan. 3, 1792. Simeon Styles Brot Mr. Sprauge from Camb[ridge].

4. Messrs T. Appleton, W. Pickman, Revd Fisher & Bernd, Major Hillar & Dr Paine Din'd here. Mr. T. Osgood Invited. Engaged.

13. P. Kneeland & Judy at the Assembly with Mr. Sprauge.

14. News of Betsy Minots Death. She Died 12.

23. Ther. 12 Below 0. Club here.

26. Peggy made Wedding visit to Mrs Page.§

Feb. 1. Sukey went on a Slaying Party.

10. I Call'd to See Mrs. Pynchon. Peggy & Judy at the Assembly with Mr. Deblois.

Mar. 1. Revd Mr Bernard, Prince & Mr. Read Din'd. Venison.

5. Club here. We Sat with them.

14. Peggy & I were at old Mrs. [Jane] Sparh[awks] Funeral.

Apr. 24. Afn. & Evng at Madm [William] Jeffry. Her old House Taken Down.‖

30. Mr. Pearson went home, Left Maria.¶ Mr. Learnd & Waldo & their Ladys D. tea here.

June 9. The Paving Brot to our Do[or].**

July 3. Tea at Mr. E. Putnams with Gen1 Fisk & Lady & Mrs King.

4. Tea at Mrs Greys with Mrs Waldo & Mrs Prince.

6. Mr Tread1 D. tea here. Sukey at Dancing. Peggy & Judy at Mr. Reads Farm.††

*Capt. John Derby married Miss Sally Barton.

†Thomas C. Cushing then printed *The Salem Gazette* at No. 8 Main street, near Washington street.

‡Egout, a pupil of Dr. Bentley was from Martinique, W. I., and Mario, alias Grammond, is mentioned in Doctor Bentley's Diary, on Dec. 5, 1791.

§Esther, daughter of Capt. Daniel Mackay, married Col. John Page.

‖This was the old Gardner-Bradstreet-Bowditch house, built about 1655, that stood in front of what is now the museum building of the Essex Institute and projected far into the street. In this house died Governor Bradstreet.

¶His daughter who came to Salem to attend Mrs. Higginson's school.

**The stone paving of Essex Street put in by private subscription. Dr. Holyoke contributed £10.

††Near the iron works at Waters' river, Danvers.

REV. WILLIAM BENTLEY.

Pastor of the East Church, Salem. From the painting by Frothingham, now in the possession of the Peabody Museum, Salem.

9. Mr. Prescot here. Ask[d] P. & J. to the pla[y].*
10. We were all at the Play in the Evn[g].
20. Peggy with me at the Play. Sukey at Osgood[s] with a Party of Misses.
Aug. 1. Rev[d] M[r] Holt† Died.
3. M[rs] Holyoke & I at M[r] Holts funeral. Evn[g] at the Play.
5. Mr. Quarles All Day. Old M[rs] [Miriam] Nothey Buried.
16. Peggy made M[rs] Rope[s] Sitting up visit with Mrs. Prince.
30. A Merciful Escape from fire. M[rs] Manings House & M[rs] Bickford[s] House, & [Joseph] Young[s] Shops Burnt & Pull[d] Down.‡
31. A number of our Friends Call'd.
Sept. 1. M[rs] Walley Came from Cambridge [on account of the] Small Pox.
12. Young Lady[s] at Becky Pickman. Peggy went to Boston with Sukey to Be Inoc[ulated].
15. Mad[m] [William] Jeffry very ill. D[r] & I there.
16. She Died this Day 12 °Clock A. M. in 88[th] year of her age. D[r] & I there in the evn[g].
19. Walked to Mad[m] Jeffry funeral with Mr. Harry Gardner.
20. S. Evn[g] at Nancy Jeffry[s].
21. Capt. Cutts & Mr. Deblois of Halifax Call'd.
Oct. 19. Coz. Betsy & Judy at Powels Lecture.§ I went to Shops. D. tea at M[rs] Oliver[s].
20. Hitty & Sukey Carried Sally Ormond to the Hospital to Be Inoculated.
26. Hitty & Sukey Rode to the Hospital.
27. Sukey Walk[d] to the Hospital.
30. I rode with Mr. Ward to the Hospital, A. M. Nancy & Beckey Jeffry Call'd P. M.
Nov. 25. Snow very Deep. All Staid from Meet[g]. Betsy Orne Died this Mor[g].
28. New[s] of the Death of Sidney Cutts.‖
29. Thank[g]. Dr. Ber[nar][d] & Lady & Son, Mr. Lee & Putnam Din'd here.
Dec. 7. Mrs. Page¶ Died Last Night.
11. I went with Miss Jeffry to See M[rs] Derby[s] Twins.
13. Sukey Came from Beverly with Miss Lee & Miss Cabot.

*A strolling company of actors with a comic entertainment with songs and dances.

†Rev. Nathan Holt, minister of the Middle Precinct, now the town of Peabody.

‡The Sun Tavern narrowly escaped. Dr. Bentley writes that he helped supply water to the volunteer firemen, all the while standing in the mud up to his waist in the dock below the Tavern.

§"At the Assembly Room will be delivered by Mr. Powell, the Celebrated Brush for rubbing off the Rust of Care. The songs will be accompanied by a select party of Gentlemen from Boston."—*Salem Gazette.*

‖Son of Dr. Holyoke's sister Anna.

¶Mrs. Esther, wife of Col. John Page.

14. They Came over to the Assembly. Judy went with them. Miss Cabot Lodg'd here.

19. Peggy & Judy at Placeade's* Entertainment.

20. Peggy went to Boston to See her Aunt.

21. Mr^s Mascarene† Died this morn^g.

24. I went to Boston with Burril. Mrs. Mascar[en]e Buryed. Carried to Chh.

Jan. 1, 1793. Mrs. Prince, Miss Jeffry & her Bro^th & Mr. Pullen, M^rs Jeffry, Mr. & M^rs Read, Mrs. Ashton & Sukey D. tea & S. Evn^g. [Auction at Aunt Mascarene^s house.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

3. M^r Grey, Co^l Pickman, M^r Jeffry, M^r Pullen, Master Rogers, D^r Little Dined here.

5. Peggy Return'd from Boston.

25. Mr. Pearson went to the Hamlet. He broke his leg. The D^r went to Set it.

Feb. 4. Sukey had Company to Repeat a play.

21. Peggy Made Wedding visit to Cap^t [Jonathan] Ingersol.

22. Pres^t Birth Day. Dinner at Washington Hall. Ball in the Evn^g at Conc^t Hall. Miss Hickling & Miss Sophy Willard Din'd. [I went to hear Mr. Bently^s Oration.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

17. Mr. McKean Preach^d. Mr. Pearson Return'd home After 7 weeks absence with a Broken Leg.

22. M^r Prescot, Miss Hickling, Miss Locke & Peggy went to Marblehead in West^s Hack.

25. [Sukey had an exhibition.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Apr. 2. At M^rs Curwin's‡ funeral with Mr. E. Putnam.

12. Rain Prevented our going to M^rs Plummer. D^r Little S. Evn^g here. Sewed Sweet Marjoram & Thyme. Planted Six weeks Beans.

19. Mr. Prince, Prescot & Soderstram, a Swede, Din'd here. Judy at Beverly Afn. & Evn^g. First turnip top^s Cut.

23. Afn. at Mr. John Saunders with Mrs. Prince, Mr. & Miss Jeffry. Planted Corn & Beans & Sabea Bean. Mr. Deblois, Putnam, Master Turner, Dr. Pain, Lee & Pickman Din^d.

May 19. D^r taken with Shivering, went to Bed, at 6 oClock, took a Sweat of Solu^n of Tartar.

June 1. Planted Potatoe^s in y^e new Gard[en] & Sewed Raddishs, Pepper Grass & Lettuce.

4. Peggy at Debby Wait^s funeral with Polly Pick[ma]n.

6. Th^o Wiggles[worth] & Coffin D. tea here. Bo^t first Green Pease.

13. T. Minot Came. M^rs Isaac Winslow & Miss Winslow, Mr. & Miss Appleton D. tea.

15. Call'd on M^rs Osgood of Ha^ll at Major Sprauge.

*Placide's entertainment consisted of rope and other dancing, songs, etc.
†Dr. Holyoke's sister Margaret who married John Mascarene.
‡Mrs. Abigail, wife of Samuel Curwen.

July 8. [Turtle feast at Washing^{tn} Hall.* My papa there.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

9. Miss Minot, Judy & Miss Cabot went to Boston in the Cape Ann Stage.

15. [I went with my Papa & Mama to see a Cat of Mount.†—*Margaret's Diary.*]

16. Peggy & I went to Cambridge with Newal.

17. Commenc^{t}. Young Lady^{s} at Meeting. They Din'd at Pains Chamber. M^{rs} Kneeland & I there P. M.

18. We Din'd at Mrs. Walley^{s}.

19. M^{r} Pearson Carried me to See his Child.

20. Walked in M^{r} Brattles Mall.

21. Mr. Holmes Pre^{d}. I Drank tea at M^{rs} Walley^{s}. Evn^{g} at Mr. Wiggl[esworth] & y^{e} president.

22. M^{rs} Walley & Miss Appleton Spent Day at Mrs. Kneeland^{s}. Betsey Holyoke Read Died.

23. President Carried me to Boston.

24. Went to See the Bridge. Tea at M^{rs} Winslow.

25. Came home in Stage.

27. [M^{rs} Read brought to bed with another daughter.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

28. M^{r} Read^{s} Child Christened Elizabeth Holyoke.

Aug. 5. Peggy & I went to See the Large Child.

14. Sukey at Dancing. Judy at D^{r} Pains. Mr. Soderstron D. tea here.

23. Mrs. Neal, Ward & Miss Ward, Miss Hiller, Miss Greenleaf & Miss Betsey Derby here.

Sept. 13. Hambden Cutts Brot Miss Betsey Kneeland.

14. I went to Portsmouth with him. Dind at Mr. Carter's, N. Port. Got to M^{r} Cutts 8 o^{c}.

15. At M^{r} Buckminster^{s} Meeting all Day.

16. Walkd out in the morn^{g} to See the Church & Assembly Room. M^{rs} Spooner & Dau^{r} Call'd to see me. M^{r} Penhallow & Sons Dind with us. We walk^{d} to M^{r} Chauncy^{s} Evn^{g}.

17. We Drank tea at D^{r} Bracket yesterday. Priscey & Charles went to N^{e}Port. M^{rs} Carter Sick.

18. Dind at D^{r} Bracket's. Walkd in the Evn^{g}.

19. Walkd to the Brick kiln.

20. Walked in the Evn^{g} to the ferry.

22. At Meeting at Mr. Buck[minster]s all Day. Evn^{g} Call^{d} at Mr. Penhallow^{s}. Walk^{d} to See the Large Ship.

23. Came as far as N. Port. Lodg^{d} at M^{r} Carter's.

24. Coz. Charles Bro^{t} me. We Got home to Dine to Day.

*Given by the Marine Society, Mr. Derby having presented the turtle, the shell of which, in which the pie was served, measured 3 ft. by 3 ft. 7 in. The dinner tickets were two dollars each.

†A catamount exhibited at 4 ½ pence.

26. Mr. Preston & Mr. Lee Dind here. Mr. Preston went home. Set out Bushes in new Garden.

Oct. 5. [Dr Oliver return'd from the Southward.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

8. Mrs Gibaut* Died. Govrnor [John] Hancock Died.

9. General Training at Danvers.

11. Betsy Lang Died.

14. Judith at Beverly with Miss Coffin, &c. Made Grass plat in ye flower Garden.

Nov. 7. Thanksgiving. Mr. Putnam, Miss Rogers, Mr. Soderstrom & Lee Dind here. Mr. Rogers, Mr. Read & their Ladys & Dr. Little S. Evng.

Dec. 18. Mr Prescott† married. Came to Salem.

26. Peggy at Mrs Prescot's & ye play.‡

Jan. 6, 1794. Betsy Frye married. Dr Oliver Call'd.

9. Peggy at Danv[ers] Ordinat[ion]. Peggys Coat quilted. [We quilted my Pink skirt.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

15. We were all at Frind Northy's,§ afn. & Evng. With the Dr & Mr. & Miss Jeffry. Rode home.

17. Genl Fisk, Col. Pickman, Mr. Appleton, Mr. Bently Dind here. Mr W. Pickman, E. Putnam Engaged. Dr, Sukey & I at the Play.

23. Mr. Fisher, Dr Pain, Major Sprauge, Dr, Stearns & Mr. Vans Dind here. Mr Berd & Prince Engagd.

Feb. 8. Miss Pynchon Calld to take Leave.

10. Miss Pynchon Set out for Springfield.

15. Portsmouth Stage Broke.‖ Judy Lodgd at Mr. Prescot's Last night.

Mar. 1. Coz. T. Mascarene went home yesterday in the Cape Ann Stage.

Apr. 22. Peggy at Beverly with Mrs Prescot & her Comy. I Spent Evng at Mrs Ashtons. Under Pinning Began of the Addi[tion] to the Back Room. Primas Manning Began to help Simeon in the Garden.

29. Made Mrs West Sitting up visit.

May 13. Mr. & Mrs & Miss Appleton returnd wed[ding] visit.

*Mrs. Sarah, wife of Capt. Edward Gibaut.

†The parents of William Hickling Prescott.

‡Mr. Kenny presented the comedy "Barnaby Brittle, or a Wife at her Wits' End," followed by "Thomas and Sally, or the Sailor's Return," and "The Romp, or Cure for the Spleen."

§William Northey, who, as chairman of the selectmen in 1789, had welcomed Washington to Salem in the following words: "Friend Washington, we are glad to see thee; and, in behalf of the inhabitants, bid thee a hearty welcome to Salem."

‖While standing in front of the Sun Tavern the horses took fright and dashed through the streets, finally reaching Ward's wharf, where the stage struck the boom of a fishing schooner and was badly smashed.

14. Sukey & Maria at Dancing. [They began to alter our back room.—*Margaret's Diary*]

17. Mr. Pearson bro[t] Margrita. [Our addition was raised.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

June 19. Book Store Raisd A. M.

24. Mr. Lee Dind here in the new B. Room.

July 3. William Tread[we]ll Died. [The back room began to be painted.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

30. At M[rs] [Benjamin] Carpenter[s] Funeral. [Large fire in Boston. Mr. Appleton lost his house.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Aug. 11. Judy & Sukey at N[athaniel] Osgood's funeral. Sally Lander D. tea here.

Sept. 3. [Mr. J[ohn] Derby fell out of a Chaise.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

11. Peggy & Polly Locke at Concert Exhibition.*

26. We went to Boston In the Stage, with Suky. Dind & Lodgd at M[rs] Minotts.

28. At D[r] Thatcher's Meeting all Day. After Meeting M[rs] Amory, Davis, Selby, Miss Hannah Willard, 2 Miss Calahons, Miss Betsey Green, Call'd. I Spent Evng at Mrs. Morrill's.

30. Mr. Morril waitd on me A. M. to see the Theater, Tontine Building,† &c. Din'd at his House. Tea at M[rs] Amory with a Large Company of Lady[s]

October 1. At M[rs] Parkman's With 20 Gentleman & Lady[s]. Call[d] in the morn[g] at M[rs] Whitwels, Dowses, Judge Minot[s], M[rs] Selbys, Lucys, Mrs. Derby, & Mr. Appletons.

7. Dind at Mr[s] Simpson[s]. M[rs] Kneeland, Miss Danford, Bromfeild, Pearson, Waterhouse D. tea with us.

9. At the Library Museum, A. M. D. tea at Mr. Mason[s]. Dind at M[rs] Knee[land].

11. Came home with Burril. Left Suky at Cambridge.

Nov. 12. Judy Made M[rs] H. Derby[s] Wedding Visit.

14. At the Ball. Assembly Began. M[r] Robert Paine Brot his Sister. Court Invited.

20. Thanksgiving. Mr. & M[rs] Prescot, Miss Cabot, Mr. Lee, Preston, D[r] Little, M[r] Turner Dind here.

21. Jn[o] & Nat[ll] Rogers‡ Dind here. Peggy & Judy at Mrs. Gray[s]. Mr. Pearson Came.

*A vocal and instrumental concert by Mess. Boullay, Granger, Pick and Mallet and Mrs Pick.

†The Tontine Segment on Franklin street accommodating a library and the Historical Society.

‡Mr. and Mrs. [Nathaniel] Rogers present their respects to Doctor and Mrs. Holyoke and would inform them of their determination to relinquish the School which they have heretofore kept for the tuition of young Ladies. The only motives which could have led them to entertain the design of discontinuing a School, in every respect so agreeable to them, are —the apparent injury done to Mrs. Rogers' health by a sedentary employ-

25. Mr. Appleton, Prince, Waldo & their Ladys, Mrs. Orne & Daur, Miss Appleton & Mr. Turner S. afn.

29. Mrs. [Hannah] Ward Buried.

Dec. 24. Mr. Turner* Carried Judy to Boston. We made Mrs. Osgoods Wedg visit.

25. [Christmas day so warm that the gallery windows of the Church were several of them open.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Jan. 1, 1795. Began a Bbl of Flour. Tapd a Bbl of Cyder.

3. Hersey† Hatter Died.

7. Mrs. [Ebenezer] Putnam Died. Young Mrs Frye Dind here.

8. Mrs. Bell D. tea here. Peggy Dressd for the Assemy. Disapp[ointe]d.

11. Mr. Soderstrom & Lee S. Evng. Mr. Lee‡ took his Leave.

Feb. 17. P. & Judy at Mrs. Ashtons. Sukey had a Dance, 26 Ladys & Gentlemen.

18. Mr. Deblois Calld from Boston.

19. Thanksgiving.§ Gentleman to Dine, Dr Oliver. Dr Little Mr. Rogers, Messrs Putnam & Barnd. Judith With a Party at Osgoods. Dr [Treadwe]ll S. Evng here.

Mar. 27. Mrs. Prescot Got to Bed yesterday.

Apr. 1. French Gentlemen & Ladys‖ here.

5. At Wm Carpenter Funeral.

15. Dr Appleton¶ Died.

24. New floor Cloth Laid P. M. front room Paintd.

28. Went to Boston with Burril. Mr. Turner waited on me & Mrs. Minot to the Panorama.

29. Peggy went home with Mr. Turner. I spent all Day at Mrs Minots.

ment—the duty she owes to a family, which now calls for her undivided attention,—and the apprehension of not being able, under these circumstances, of doing complete justice to a deserving School. On this occasion, while they take the earliest opportunity of informing them of their determination, they cannot forbear to make them every acknowledgment which gratitude and the highest sense of favour can dictate; and assuer them, that although they have not been insensible to the charms which the recompence of their services have held out to them, yet the generous politeness of the PARENTS and respectful attention of the CHILDREN have at no time been secondary considerations in their minds, nor will they ever cease to occupy the first place in their gratitude and affections.

November 6, 1794.

[The school was reopened again Mar. 1, 1796.]

*William Turner, the dancing master, who married Judith Holyoke.

†Abel Hearsey, aged 27 years, a hatter by trade, who committed suicide.

‡Probably Nathaniel C. Lee, a medical student.

§A national thanksgiving appointed by Washington because the prospect of a foreign war had greatly decreased.

‖Probably the four daughters of Count de Grasse who were living at that time in a house adjoining Col. Pickman's mansion.

¶Nathaniel Walker Appleton, M. D., a highly esteemed physician of Boston.

May 1. Dind & tea at M^rs^ Turner. Went Over Mr. Roger^s^ House. Evn^g^ at the Theater. Tea at M^rs^ Selby^s^ yesterday.

3. At D^r^ Thatcher^s^ A. M. At Mr. Clarke^s^ P. M. Dind & D tea at Judge Paines.

8. Went to Boston in Cambridge Stage. Dind at M^rs^ Whitwel^s^ Evn^g^ at the Theater.

June 26. Judy & Sukey at M^rs^ [Joseph] Gavet Funeral.

July 6. M^rs^ Prescot A. M. & D^r^ Ber^d^. Mr. & M^rs^ Pearson Din^d^ In their way to Boxfor^d^. Rev^d^ M^r^ Ber[nar]^d^ & Miss De Grass, P. M. Mrs. Ashton & M^rs^ Saunders Evn^g^.

11. M^rs^ Turner went home to M^r^ Hewes' funeral. Sukey went with Her. T. Mascar[ene] Came.

16. Sally Saunders Died.

17. Peggy & Judith made M^rs^ Emery Weddg. visit.

22. Peggy & Judy went to Boston in our Chaise.

Sept. 7. M^rs^ H. Clarke Got to Bed.

14. Mr. & M^rs^. Prince, Pres^t^ Balch & old Mrs. Prince D tea here.

29. M^rs^ Grey Got to Bed Sunday Last.

30. Mr. T[urner] Came. Sent for home, P. M. His brother Augustus Died.

Oct. 26. M^rs^ Chipman work^d^ here. Made Judy^s^ Wedding Dress.

27. Peggy & Judy at Capt. John Derby^s^.

28. Mr. Turner Bro^t^ His Sister. M. Kneeland Came.

29. Judith marryed by Dr. Ber[nar]^d^.

31. Sukey at Nelly Forrester^s^ Funeral.

Nov. 1. First Snow. Mr. & M^rs^ Turner at meeting.

2. M^rs^ Waldo, Prince, Inger^l^, M^rs^ Osgood, Miss Pickman & M^rs^ Hiller & Sister.

3. M^rs^ & Miss Appleton, M^rs^ Prebble, Miss Hatch, M^rs^ Stearns.

4. M^rs^ Wests. Beverly Lady^s^.

6. M^rs^ Plummer & Dau^g^. Miss Degrass, P. Orne.

7. M^rs^ Frye & P. Ashton.

8. Mrs. & Miss Higgin^n^, Mr. & M^rs^ Read S. Evn^g^.

10. Mr. Turner Carry^d^ Sophy home.

14. Mr. Fraiser Call^d^ P. M. M^r^ Turner Bro^t^ his Brother.

19. Thank^g^. Mr. & M^rs^ Prescot, Miss Green & Dr. Little Dind Here. Dr. Oliver, Mr. Roger^s^, Mess^rs^ Putnam & Barn[ar]d Din'd here.

Dec. 4. Judy^s^ furniture put on Board Wyat.*

6. Judy & I at home all Day. Wyat Sailed.

10. Mr. & M^rs^ Turner & Peggy Left us.

11. Had the News of the Death of Uncle Simpson.†

15. Evn^g^ at the Atomata.

*The captain of a coasting vessel bound for Boston.

†Jonathan Simpson (1712-1796), a merchant of Boston and a loyalist who died in Bristol, England.

19. Balloon* Raisd from our New Garden.
Jan. 4, 1796. Mr. Frazier took Leave.
14. Blackbourn† Hangd.
21. Betty Hewes Died.
25. Letters from Boston. Betty Buried.
Feb. 4. Dr Law‡ D. tea. Began teachg Sukey to Sing.
11. Singing at Mr S. Wards.
18. Singing here. Mr & Mrs Ashton & Daugr here.
Mar. 12. I went to Boston with Burril.
14. Dind at Mrs Morrils. Evng at the Theater. The Jew and Oscar & Melvin.
16. [N. E. Storm. Archers chimney blown down.—*Margaret's Diary.*]
18. Miss Dowses & Miss Pain at Mr. Turners. Miss Pain Lodgd with M. Kneeland. [Sally Goodhue buried.—*Margaret's Diary.*]
21. At Bowins Museum, A. M. Spent the Day at Mrs Minots.
Apr. 12. Mrs Osgood Got to Bed A. M. A Daughr.
22. Mr. Pullen§ Marryd Last Evng. Sent me Cake this morg.
26. Miss Jeffry walkd With me A. M. to See Mrs Fitch. Berd Mackey & Osgood, P. M. Calld on Mrs Harridon. D. tea with Mrs Prescott.
May 15. Mrs Prescot Child Christnd.
16. At Mrs Mackey‖ funeral yesterday.
18. Mrs Lakeman¶ Died yesterday afn.
June 16. We made Mrs Langs Weddg visit.
17. Mr. Burrell** Bury'd.
22. Mr. Turner Brot my Plate from Boston.
25. I was at Singing Concert.
July 5. Mrs Logeir Got to Bed.
9. 2 Little Tytlers†† here.
12. Receivd news of our Daugr Judith Turner Getting to Bed this morng. A Son.

*Mr. Blanchard, Pensioner of the Republic of France, etc. etc., exhibited a parachute balloon. Tickets, three shillings.

†Henry Blackburn, a sailor, executed for the murder of a companion, George Wilkinson. Blackburn was dressed in a white frock, trousers and cap, trimmed with black. The rope broke and the body was hoisted again.

‡Rev. Andrew Law of Connecticut, for forty years a teacher of music and composer. He first arrived in Salem in July, 1795.

§Edward Pulling and Miss Lois Robinson of Salem.

‖Mrs. Esther, wife of Capt. Daniel Mackey, aged 57 years.

¶At Hamilton, Mrs. Elizabeth, wife of Nathan Lakeman, and youngest daughter of Peter Frye of Salem.

**Ezra Burrill, aged 48 years, the owner of the daily stage between Salem and Boston.

††Children of James Tytler, a Scotch author who removed to Salem in 1795, and was drowned on the Neck in 1804.

13. I went to Boston to See her Nurse yesterday. Found her very Well.

26. Came home A. M. in a Boston Hack with Mr^{s} Cushing & P. Orne.

Aug. 21. [M^{rs} Turner's Child baptized Edward August^{s}.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

22. [We were at Lilson's Circus.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Sept. 7. [Sukey & I at Falcon's exhibition.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Oct 25. [I was at Mr. Miles Ward funeral.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Nov. 14. [At M^{rs} [Jonathan] Haradons funeral.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

15. Thanksgiving. Mr. & Mrs. Prescot, D^{r} Little, M^{r} Deblois & Turner Dind here. M^{r} Jeffry & 2 Miss Jeffry^{s} S Evn^{g}.

16. We were at a Ball at M^{rs} B. Pickmans.

17. Afn & Evn^{g} at Capt. West By Invitation. Mr. T. & Mr. Deblois went home A. M.

22. [M^{rs} Gerrish came here to live.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Dec. 8. [We kept in the front room. The Stove taken down.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Feb. 11, 1797. News of Mr. Oliver^{s} Death.

Mar. 5. Mr. Turner^{s} house Burnt A. M. 4 °clock. Peggy at home.

9. Mr. Turner & wife & Child Came.

10. Freind^{s} Call^{d} to See us. Sukey Came home In Burril.

Apr. 5. We went over Mr. Derby^{s} House A. M. Mr. & Mrs. Turner at Mr. Read^{s} Farm P. M. Mr. & Mrs. Prince, M^{r} & Miss Jeffry here.

May 19. M^{r} Turner & Judy & Child went home to Boston. S. Ashton went In the Hack with them.

June 2. M^{rs} [Samuel] Grey Died this [day].

5. Went to See the Iron works & Mills.* D. tea at Mr. Reads farm.

July 4. [Cousin B. Kneeland went to Boston with me. We went to see the Governor.—*Margaret's Diay.*]

7. Caty Andrews Buried.

18. We movd into the Back Room.

19. Commence[ment]. D^{r}. went to Camb^{rg} in the Early Stage.

20. Saw the Elephant.†—*Margaret's Diary.*]

29. [Miss Marquand‡ died at M^{r} Ashton's.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Aug. 20. My Cousin Whitwel Died.

Sept. 18. Miss Appleton went to Board at M^{rs} Bowditch. Miss Jeffry Calld with me on Mrs. Hay.

*Mr. Nathan Read's iron works at Waters river, Danvers.

†Exhibited at the Market House. The first elephant seen in America was brought to Salem in April, 1796 by Capt. Jacob Crowninshield in the ship America.

‡Rebecca, daughter of Joseph Marquand of Newburyport.

20. Launching* at Boston.

29. [Gen. [John] Fisk buried, under arms.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

Oct. 7. M^rs^ Kneeland Walk^d^ A. M. Miss Jeffry waited on Her to Mr. Derby's House & the Printing Office.

12. [Smith was hanged in Boston.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

16. [Robinson poisoned himself.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

19. At Mr. Turner^s^ Ball. A Large Company.

24. Sam^l^ Turner Dind. D^r^, Peggy, & Sukey at M^rs^ [Elizabeth] Jeffry^s^ funeral.

Nov. 21. D^r^ Ber[nar]d first Came to Post Book^s^.

30. Than^ging^ Mr. & M^rs^ Prescot, Miss Calahon, D^r^ Little & Mr. Bancroft Dind. Mr. & Miss Jeffry S. Evng.

Dec. 10. Mrs. [Sarah] Bowditch Buried.

20. [Sukey & I made M^rs^ [Thomas] Bancroft a wedding visit. —*Margaret's Diary.*]

22. [At Mrs. H[itty] Dodges' funeral.—*Margaret's Diary.*]

25. J[ames] Jackson Came to study [medicine].

27. Company to Dine Here. 10 Gen. 14 at table. Rev^d^ Mr. Fisher, Bern^d^ & Prince, Major Sprauge & Son, Dr. Stearns, M^r^ S. Putnam, M^r^ W. Grey, M^r^ Curwin & Mr. Jackson. Mr. B. Pickman & his Brother Engaged.

Jan. 1, 1798. Kaleb Dodge Drownd.†

13. Mr. J[ohn] Derbys wife Died this morn^g^.

15. Sukey at Mr. Outangs‡ Ball. 100 Lady^s^ there.

22. Mr. Bradstreet§ first Came.

Feb. 17. Lydia Gerry‖ Died.

19. Club first met at Major Hillar^s^.¶

22. President Washington's Birthday.

26. Rev^d^ D^r^ Bern^d^, Mr. Appleton, Mr. Prescot, Perkins, Biglow, Jackson, Bradstreet, Din^d^ here. Mr. B. Pickman, & Mr. Dana Invited but Engag^d^. Mr. Bachelor, Brod^n^ & Jackson D. tea. Club here. Major Hiller the first time. Miss Jeffry & J. Ward Spent Evn^g^.

Mar. 16. M^rs^ [Nathan] Read Got to Bed yesterday.

19. M^rs^ Ropes Died.

23. M^rs^ Ropes Buried. The D^r^ a Bearer. Peggy & Sukey there. Hambden Cutts Came.

26. Stove taken out of my chamber.

*The frigate Constitution.

†Committed suicide by drowning in a cistern of fermenting molasses in his distillery at Beverly.

‡Mr. Outein, a French dancing master.

§Nathaniel Bradstreet, M. D., a medical student, afterwards settled at Newburyport.

‖Mrs. Lydia, wife of Capt. George G. Lee, and daughter of the widow of General Fiske, by her first husband.

¶Maj. Joseph Hiller (1748-1814), silversmith, Revolutionary officer, and first Collector of the Port of Salem.

WILLIAM BIGLOW.

Schoolmaster in Salem, Boston and Natick. From the wax bas-relief in the Essex Institute.

July 30. Extreem hot. Club here.

Aug. 29. At Major Hillar^{s}. A Large Company.

30. Peggy & Judith Rode A. M. Both sick P. M.

31. Judith got to Bed, a Son. 10 o^{c} P. M.

Sept. 1. Judith & Child Both Well. Mary Paine & Henry Came. Mr. Turner Came.

Oct. 7. Mrs. [Sarah] King Died.

11. Heard of Mrs. Wallys Death.

19. Pres^{t} Adams^{s} Birth Night. A Ball this Evng. Peggy & Suky there with Mr. J. Ward.

25. Mr. Hedge Bro^{t} Coz. P. Kneeland, Mr. T[urner] & wife & Children Went home.

Nov. 5. Thankful Smith Alter^{ed} P^{s} Sattin.

16. Judges S. Evn^{g} here & M^{r} Grey & B. Pickman & Read. Mr. Fisher with them.

23. Assembly Began.

27. Made Paste A. M. Young Lady^{s} at Miss Jeffry. Mr. T. Lane Call^{d} Evn^{g}.

29. Thanksgiving. Company to Dine, M^{r}. & Mrs. Prescot, Miss Calahon, Mr. Bancroft, Mr. Perkins, D^{r} Little Din^{d}. Mr. & Mrs. Perkins, Miss Melicut, Miss Orne D. tea & S. Evg. Mr. & Mrs. Read, Mr. Jeffry & Sister, Mr. J. Ward & Sister & D. Pickman S. Evn^{g}.

30. M^{rs} Frye, Carwick & Swazey S. Day.

Dec. 25. Staid from Chh. Mr. Ward & his sister & Prisy Ward Dind. Susan had a Large Party afn. & Evng.

Jan. 7, 1799. Betsey Page Buried.*

Mar. 9. Heard of William Pickman^{s} Death.

19. Dr. S. Evn^{g} at Mr. B. Pickmans with the Court.

20. Gentlemen to Dine here. Master^{s} Parker & Biglow. 2 D^{r} Ber[nar]ds, D^{r} Oliver & M^{r} Jackson.

29. Good Friday. I was not at Chh.

Apr. 1. Peggy & Sukey at Mr. Biglows† Exhibition.

10. Mr. Turner Came & Began His [Dancing] School.

June 6. M^{r} Hedge Dind here yest^{y}. He went home this morn^{g}.

Aug. 1. Our Daug^{r} Susannah married to Mr. Joshua Ward Jun^{r}. His father, mother & Sister, Mr. Turner, Maria Pearson & Mr. Jackson here.

2. They all Dind here.

*"Daughter of the late Samuel Page, aged 23: her funeral will be at 3 o'clock this afternoon, from the house of her uncle, Capt. Abel Lawrence."—*Salem Gazette.*

†William Biglow (1773-1844), schoolmaster in Salem, Boston and Natick. Author of text books and political writer. Kept his school in the Stearns building and afterwards in the building near the first Baptist meeting house.

3. I went to See M^{r} Ward^{s} house. A. M. M^{rs} Frye, Misses C. Danforth, A. Turner, S. Oliver & L. Pickman.
4. They were at D^{r} B[ernar]ds meeting all Day.
5. Visiting Week. Miss Pullen, Jonson, Barton.
6. 16 Lady^{s} & Gentlemen.
7. 18 Do.
8. Mr. Turner from Boston yesterday. 19 Lady^{s} & Gentle^{m}.
12. Mr. & M^{rs} Ward Set out on a journey.
19. Mrs. Bean wed the Garden. Club here.
20. Mr. & Mrs. Ward Returnd Safe from their Journey.

Sept. 12. Mad^{m} Demeregue went home.

Nov. 2. Dodge altered the Back Parlour Chimney & movd the Stove.*
4. Nabby Green Workd here on Peggy's Gown. Dodge altered Our other Chimney. Chadwick^{s} Barn Burnt.
8. Peggy & S[ukey] made wedding visit at Capt. Gardner.
29. Thanksgiving Day. All Dind here. Mr. & M^{rs} Turner & Son, Mr. & M^{rs} Ward, & M^{r} Perkins & M^{r} Kendall. Read Spent Evn^{g}.

Dec. 23. News of the Death of Gen^{l} Washington.

Jan. 2, 1800. Funeral Oration for Gen^{l} Washington at Dr. Ber[nar]ds Meeting house. Great Assembly.

Feb. 2. Snow Deep. All from meeting but the D^{r}.
3. Mrs. West & M^{r} & M^{rs} H. Derby, Miss Derby, Miss Prince, Mr. Jeffry & Sister, Mr. & Mrs. Ashton & 3 Dau^{ts}, Mr. H. Derby & Mr. T. Prince S. afn & Evening here.
16. Capt. [Nehemiah] Andrews Died P. M.
21. Meetings† at all the Churches A. M. Mr. Biglows Exhibition, P. M.‡
30. Mr. Thomas Ber[nar]d§ Died.

Apr. 16. Mr. Turner Movd Into Deacon Hall's house.

May 2. Sukey Got To Bed with a Daug^{r}.
4. Child Crisnd By the name of Mary Holyoke.

Sept. 13. We Dind at Sukey's. Went Into hear the Organ.‖
14. At Home all Day. They Played New Organ.

Dec. 15. D^{r} Ber[nar]d, D^{r} Prince, Mr. Fisher, Mr. Grey, Col. Pick[ma]n, & His Son Benjamin, Mr. S. Putnam, Mr. Appleton, Mr. Prescot Dind here.¶

*The Franklin stove.
†Eulogies on George Washington.
‡William Biglow's pupils at the Concert Hall.
§The only son of Rev. Thomas Barnard of the North Church. Ruined by intemperance.
‖The new organ in the First Church, imported from London at a cost of $1800.
¶If Mrs. Holyoke continued her diaries during the next two years, the originals have not been preserved. She died April 15, 1802.

DIARY OF MARGARET HOLYOKE,

DAUGHTER OF

DR. EDWARD AUGUSTUS AND MARY (VIAL) HOLYOKE.

1801-1823.

Jan. 1, 1801. Uncle P[earson] & Edward returned. I went to shops.

2. Tea at Mrs. Ward's with Mrs. Pulling & Mrs. Jeffery & Mrs. Read.

6. Mrs. Ward carried Sukey & me to see Mrs. Rogers in a Sleigh.

7. My eyes very weak. Eveg at Miss Jeffrys.

9. At Mrs. Pullings with Sukey, Mrs. Read & Miss Jeffry.

12. Mrs. Read & Miss Jeffry eveg & Sukey. Club here.

13. I was at Sukey's. Miss Jeffry & Mrs. Read. Mrs. [Elizabeth] Bancroft died.

14. Sukey with me at Mrs. Ashton's.

15. Mrs. Bancroft buried.

16. Doct^{s} Osgood, Pickman, Little, Masters Parker & Biglow & Spalding dined here.

17. Mr. W[ard] & wife & Mary here. Mrs. Hutchinson.

18. Cold. At Meeting. Eve^{g} call'd at Mrs. Osgood & Mr. Wards. He was unwell.

20. Snow storm.

21. Mrs. B[enjamin] Goodhue died.

22. I was at the Assembly with Mr. W[ard] & wife. Very cold.

23. Ther 0. Doct Oliver called.

24. Mrs. Read call'd. Had a piece of M^{rs} Hodge's wedding cake.

25. At Meeting all day. Rode home with Mrs. Pickman.

26. Two Mrs. Wards & Miss Ward, Mrs. Biglow eve^{g}, Miss Jeffry & Mrs. Read here.

27. M^{r} W[ard] & wife & child spent the day here.

28. I was at Mrs. N[athaniel] Bowditchs with Mrs. Biglow & Sisters & Mrs. Little.

30. Sukey rode with me to Shillaber's shop. Call'd at Mrs. Prescott's.

31. I drank tea at Capt. Webb's.

Feb. 2. We bought 3 barrels of flour at 11 doll. 50 cents.

12. At Capt. West's with a large party.

16. Hannah brought Mary here. Dr. Prince called. I began to Post books with Mr. Spalding.*

23. Dr. Treadwell spent the evening with me.

24. Assembly. News of Mr. Jefferson being chosen President.

Mar. 3. Nurse Howard spent the day here.

May 5. We Tapped a Cask of Lisbon bot of Mr. W. at 7/3 per Gallon.

15. Mr. Braxton† of Virginia died.

16. I was at Mr. Braxton's funeral.

20. Hannah H. & I at Mrs. West's ball with Mrs. T[urner].

21. Mr. S. Grey & wife, Mrs. Robinson & Pulling, Miss Jeffry & brother here.

June 23. We were at Mrs. Ashton's. Miss Appleton went to Mrs. Bowditch's to board.

July 3. Sophia Plummer died.

7. Mrs. Hemingway came to live here.

Aug. 12. Din'd at the new tavern.

14. I went to Phillips beach with my Papa, Miss Jeffery, Mr. Ward & wife.

18. Hannah Jopline went from Sukey.

20. A child murdered in Danvers.‡

21. A child drowned in the Mill pond.§

29. Mrs. [Rebecca] Osgood died with a fever. I call'd there with Sukey.

30. I walked to Mrs. Osgood's funeral with Mrs. W. Pickman.

Oct. 7. Mr. [Samuel] Dana ordained at Marblehead.

9. Sukey & I called to see Miss Appleton. She was worse.

11. Mrs. Hedge got to bed.

20. Mrs. Carter came in the Stage. Miss Appleton‖ died.

Nov. 17. I called at Mrs. Webb's. She was sick. Col. Derby's child buried.

26. Thanksgiving. Mr. Prescott & wife, Miss Calahan, Mr. J. Prescott & George Turner dined here.

Dec. 15. Mama quite unwell. Large fire in Boston in the night.

23. S. E. Storm. Mrs. [Sarah] Ropes buried.

Jan. 1, 1802. I made Mrs. J. Derby a wedding visit.

*Matthias Spaulding, a medical student.

†George Braxton, aged 38 years, who had come north for his health.

‡An illegitimate child of Rebecca Skidmore found dead near the Iron Works.

§Paul Leach, aged 15 years, drowned while bathing.

‖Miss Mary Appleton, aged 68 years, daughter of Daniel Appleton of Ipswich.

5. My eyes very weak. Tom Jones came here to live.
13. I went to see the Ventriloquist with my Papa.
Feb. 14. Mrs. Ward got to bed with her second Daughter. Mrs. Carwick there.
17. Mrs. [Olive] Plummer buried.
18. Our front Chamber Painted.
21. Mrs. W[ard's] child baptized Mehitable.
Mar. 23. Mama taken much worse. I set up with Hitty. Her sister died. Mrs. Prescott call'd.
24. Mama had blister on her neck. Very ill in the night. Mrs. Hibbert & S. Ashton watched.
25. Mama rather brighter. Mrs. W. & Lydia More watched.
26. Mama out of her head. Mrs. Robinson and Sarah Ashton set up.
27. Pricey Ward set up. The Work house Store burned.
28. Very windy. Our Chimney caught fire.
29. Mrs. Phelps watched. Sukey here.
30. Mrs. Hibbert sat up.
31. Sukey here. Mr. T[urner] came to open School.
Apr. 3. Mrs. Phelps sat up.
4. Mrs. Henfield watched. Mama very low.
5. B. Ashton & L. More watched.
6. Charles Turner died with the measles.
8. Fast day. Dr. Barnard calld. I sat up with Mama. Nurse Howard with me.
9. Mr. Ward & wife calld. Mrs. Webb & Mr. Curwin* died.
14. Mrs. W. Gray calld. Mrs. Read & Mrs. Prescott. Mama worse. Mrs. Frye watched.
15. Mama died about 10 o'Clock P. M. Sukey here.
16. Mr. W. Pickman & Dr. E. Barnard call'd. S. Ashton and Mrs. Ashton, Mrs. Prescott, Mrs. Robinson, Miss Jeffry.
17. Thankful Smith & Nancy Cross Call'd. Mr. Turner & wife came. They lodgd at Mr. W[ard]s.
19. Aunt Kneeland & Mr. Hedge came. Mama buried.
20. Mrs. Prince, Mrs. Prescott & Mrs. Biglow call'd.
21. Aunt K. & Mr. Hedge returned. Mrs. Ashton calld. Mrs. Read & Mrs. Sumner, Dr. Barnard, Oliver & Treadwell called.
May 6. My Papa at Mrs. [John] Treadwell's funeral.
12. Mr. Verstille† the limner Called.
13. Mr. Verstille din'd here with Mr. W[ard] & wife & Su[key].
23. At Dr. Princes to hear Dr. McWerter. Ev'g the Miss Ashtons & Mr. Verstille here.
24. I went to Newbury with Mr. W[ard] in company with Mr. T[urner] and wife. Slept at Mr. Carter's.

*Samuel Curwen (1714-1802), son of Rev. George Curwen. He was graduated from Harvard College in 1735, and prepared himself for the ministry, but afterwards engaged in mercantile pursuits.

†William Verstille, the miniature painter.

25. Rain. Went to Portsmouth. Slept at Aunt Cutts.

27. Mr. W[ard] & Mr. Turner went to Portland. Judy & Pricay went to the Bridge.

28. Call'd at Dr. Brackets & Mr. Penhallows. Tea at Cousin Edwards.

June 1. We din'd in Exeter at Folsom's, tea at Haverhill, & slept & Breakfasted at Andover. Din'd at Upton's at Danvers & tea at home.

July 4. Orne Perkins* died at Chebacto.

13. Mrs. S. Derby's funeral.

19. We went to Doct Oliver's to hear the Organ.†

21. My Papa din'd at Mr. Gray's with Col. Humphries.‡

Sept. 10. Maria thrown from her horse. My Papa went to see her at Plains. Mrs. Northey & Mrs. Biglow calld.

13. At Mrs. Ashton's with Mrs. Black & Mrs. Moody & Cushing.

14. Mr. Verstille calld.

21. Mrs. [William] Prescott's child died.

Oct. 2. We heard of Mrs. Turner having a daughter [Margaret Holyoke]. We dind at Nahant. Tea at Phillips beach.

22. Miss Molly Grafton buried.

25. Club here. Mr. Turner brought Master Hickson. They din'd here. He slept at Mrs. Ward's.

Nov. 10. I went to Mrs. Slewman's shop.

15. Heard of Mrs. Prince getting to bed.

24. W^{m} Appleton died with throat distemper.

25. Mr. Prescott & lady, Mrs. Whetmore, Mr. Versatille & Mr. Ward & wife dined here. Evng Miss Jeffry, Mr. Sumner & sister, Mrs. Pulling here.

Dec. 8. Made wedding visit to Dr. [Thomas] Pickman's. Large company.

28. Committee of meeting house met here.

Account of wood purchased in 1802. About 3 Cords of Beach and Maple, all the rest Oak, 29¼ Cords, at about 30 shillings per cord.

Jan. 15, 1803. We went to see the E[ast] India Museum. Call'd at Col. Derby's.

20. I was at Mrs. [Samuel C.] Ward's funeral from Capt. Orne's.

31. I went to Capt. Haraden's shop.

*Timothy Orne, only son of Joseph Perkins, Esq., of Salem.

†Benjamin Lynde Oliver, M. D. (1760-1835), who studied medicine with Dr. Holyoke and practiced in Virginia and Salem, had built for his private use, by Samuel McIntire, the first organ made in Salem. The pipes were imported from London. *See* Dr. Bentley's Diary, Vol. II, p. 427.

‡Col. David Humphreys (1752-1818), Revolutionary soldier, diplomatist, poet and biographer of Gen. Israel Putnam of Danvers.

BENJAMIN PICKMAN.

1763-1843.

Merchant of Salem and Member of Congress, From the portrait now in possession of the Essex Institute.

Feb. 27. Belknap's Psalms first sung at our meeting.
28. Mr. Perkins died.
Mar. 15. My Papa bought Mr. Grafton's house.
Apr. 4. Sukey & Maria made Mr. W^m^ Ashton's wedding visit.
6. Miss Dana* died at Col. Derby's. I call'd there.
20. Mr. [Samuel] Worcester Installed. My Papa & Mr. Turner din'd at Col. Pickman's.
May 16. B[etsey] Biglow died & was buried. Mrs. Pulling & Mrs. Read calld. H[annah] Holyoke came with her brother.
18. Thankful Smith worked for me.
24. Mrs. Biglow's son died.
June 30. Mrs. [Joshua] Ward moved into their new house.†
July 5. Tea at Sukeys. Help'd make carpet.
6. I went to Dr. P[rince]s Meeting to hear Dr. Barnard's sermon to the Female C[haritable] Society. Mr. Bowen‡ dined here.
10. P. M. Thunder Shower. A Man & Woman Killed at Lynn.
19. At Mrs. [Margaret] Barton's funeral with Mrs. Webb.
Aug. 10. B[etsey] Ashton died. I calld there in eve^g^.
27. Heard of Dr. Toppans§ death.
Sept. 1. Edward Turner broke his arm.
9. I was at Capt. Webbs with W^m^ Turner. My Papa dined at Col. Derbys with Gen^l^ [Charles C.] Pinc[kney].
11. I[srael] Dodge buried.
14. We rode on the turnpike.‖
27. Sukey went to Boston with me in stage.
28. Walked to Mrs. Minotts funeral with Mrs. G. Green, Aunt Kneeland, and din'd at Mr. Turners.
29. Sukey & I call'd at Mrs. Minotts. I came home in the stage.
Oct. 14. Training. Militia officers din'd at Gen. Derby. Cadets & Artillery treated there.
18. Mr. & Mrs. Carter dined here. Call'd at Mr. Derbys. The B. Room painted Blue.
19. My Papa & I at B. Wards¶ wedding.
25. Black Lucy came.
27. Margaret made Mrs. Appleton a wedding visit with Sukey.
29. Thankful Smith altered a Pelice. Lucy went home.
Nov. 8. I went to Boston with my Papa in the Stage. Call'd at Mrs. Minotts. Went to see the Galvanic Machine.

*Miss Abigail, daughter of Judge Dana of Amherst, N. H.
†On Central street, south of the present Fraternity building.
‡Daniel Bowen of Boston, proprietor of the Columbian Museum, which had been destroyed by fire Jan. 3, 1803. Mr. Bowen was in Salem collecting curiosities for his new museum which was opened Nov. 29, 1806, and again destroyed by fire the following January.
§Rev. David Tappan, D. D., Hollis Professor of Divinity at Harvard College.
‖The Salem and Boston Turnpike, over the floating bridge at Lynn, which had been finished in June as far as Lynn.
¶Miss Elizabeth, daughter of Joshua Ward, married Nathaniel Appleton.

9. We went to Cambridge. Call'd at Mr. Hedges. Miss Hughes & Judge Paine at Mrs. Turners.

10. We returned.

14. Mrs. Pynchon died.

19. Hitty was run over by a chaise.

25. Capt. Haraden died.*

Dec. 14. I went to Mr. Abbots† Installation. Dined at Mr. Thorndikes with a large Company.

23. Capt. West's ship took fire.

31. G. Schaffer brought Hitty home in a Sleigh.

Jan. 4, 1804. The Marine Society paraded.

9. Snow & wind. Mr. Tytler‡ lost in the Storm upon the Neck.

13. Dr. Br. & Dr. Little, Mr. Jeffry, Mr. Tucker, & Saltonstall, Mr. S. Putnam & Bancroft dined.

14. Sukey got to bed with a daughter. Nancy Morrill slept here.

15. Mr. Wards Child baptised Elizabeth Holyoke.

27. Col. Pickman & brother, Capt. Peabody, two Mr. Derbys, Mr. Prescott & Dr. Prince dined here.

Feb. 1. Mr. S. Grays child died in consequence of being burnt.

8. At Ball at Mr. Hersey Derbys.

15. Mrs. Fiske§ buried.

Mar. 3. Snow very deep. The stage was obliged to turn back after going 4 or 5 miles on the turnpike.

13. Mr W[ard]s brig arrived.‖ Stormy.

20. Mrs. Webb got to bed with a son.

May 2. Tapped a barrel of Cyder.

6. Mr. Biglow¶ preached for us.

June 12. Made Dr. Treadwells** wedding visit with Sukey.

27. At the tragedy of Macbeth†† with Mr. W[ard] & wife & Mr. Turner.

30. G. Schaffer came for Becca & Margaret. Aunt Cutts & Madam Whipple & George call'd & went on to Newbury.

*Capt. Jonathan Haraden, a native of Gloucester, who removed to Salem and was a famous privateersman during the Revolution.

†Rev. Abiel Abbot, installed pastor of the First church in Beverly.

‡James Tytler (1747-1804), Scotchman, author, drowned at the entrance to the Neck.

§Mrs. Sarah, widow of General Fiske, aged 59 years.

‖Brig Pompey, Capt. James Gilchrist, 48 days from Bourdeaux.

¶William Bigelow, the schoolmaster.

**Dr. John Treadwell married Miss Dorothy Goodhue.

††" Mr. Powell respectfully informs the Ladies and Gentlemen of Salem, and its vicinity, that the THEATRE will be opened on Monday evening next, May 21st." Later advertisements are headed " Salem Theatre." The entertainments were given in Washington Hall, located at the corner of Essex and Washington streets and among others were presented the following : " Taming of the Shrew," " Wives as they were," the comic opera " Rosina," Cumberland's " Jew," " Merchant of Venice," and " Macbeth."

July 1. Our meeting house painting.

4. Oration at Church by Mr. Pickering. Sukey here. We were at Gen[l] Derbys eve[g] at ball.

5. Thunder shower. Grays son killed in a boat.*

7. Burrows son drowned.†

10. I watched with B. Lander. B. Appleton got to bed.

22. Mrs. Appletons child baptised Elizabeth.

30. I was at B. Landers‡ funeral with Mr. Peale.

Aug. 4. Our meeting house opened.

25. Capt. Peabodys son drowned.

Sept. 3. My Papa din'd at Gen[l] Derbys with Mr. R[ufus] King & lady.

8. Mr. Dean§ moved into the Printing office.

9. Mrs. Emerys child baptized Thomas Barnard.

11. P. M. wind & rain. Mr. Hopkins new Steeple blown down.‖

23. Mrs. Emerys child lay dead.

29. President [Joseph] Willard buried.

Oct. 4. My Papa went to Boston in stage to meet Medical council.¶

9. A violent N. E. storm with thunder & lightning. Philo's chamber window blew in. There was much damage done in this and neighbouring towns. Chimneys thrown down, houses unroofed & several Steeples & meeting houses injured. Mr. Grays three Chimneys blown down.

Nov. 7. E. I. Marine Society walked in procession. The Cow strayed away the 11[th] Oct. and came back today.

19. Tea at M[rs] Wetmores with M[rs] Pulling.

29. H. Langier came. Thanksgiving. Mr. & Mrs. Prescott, Mrs. White, Sweat, M[r] W & family din'd here. We began upon half a quarter Cask of Madeira.

Dec. 3. I made Mrs. Goodhue a wedding visit.

16. Gen[l] Fosters** Mill burnt at Danvers.

21. Mr. Wetmore call'd . Dr. Oliver call'd.

29. Eve[g] at exhibition of invisible conversant.††

*A son of Samuel Gray while coming up the harbor in a small sail boat which was struck by lightning.

†A ten year old son of Giles Burroughs, while fishing, fell from a wharf near the North Bridge.

‡Miss Rebecca, daughter of Capt. Peter Lander, aged 36 years.

§Henry Dean, a copperplate printer.

‖The new South church steeple, designed by Samuel McIntire.

¶The Massachusetts Medical Society organized in 1781. Doctor Holyoke was its first president.

**Gen. Gideon Foster's chocolate mill.

††The Proprietor of the Philosophical and Mechanical Museum at Washington street, Salem, announced in the *Salem Gazette* that his museum was opened for eight days, in which might be seen the "Invisible Conversant," proving that sound may be focused; the "Penetrating Spy Glass," by which it was possible to see through a solid substance of any thickness;

Jan. 1, 1805. Mr. Hopkins Meeting house dedicated.
2. Mr. [Samuel R.] Trevett came here to study.
3. Dr. Torry here.
Feb. 11. Mrs. H. Derby, Miss Pitts, Miss Swan, & two Miss Ashtons here, Mr. W. & wife.
13. Mrs. Peabody, Little, Gardner, Prescott, Calahan, Mrs. & Miss Cabot, Mrs. Pulling here.
22. My Papa bearer to Madam Gardner.*
Mar. 19. We had first dandelions.
Apr. 23. Mrs. [William] Biglow calld to take leave.
May 8. Mr. T[urner] opened School at M[arble]head.
13. Mrs. W. Gray called. P. M. went to Boston in the Stage with my Papa.
14. Judith went with us to Inauguration of Mr. Weare† & Mr. Peck.‡
15. I call'd at Mrs. Biglows. P. M. came home.
22. Opened a box of oil.
29. Mr. W[ard] & wife & children kept Election here. Mr. T[urner] went a fishing.
June 8. Heard of Richard Ashtons death, I call'd there.
18. Our house finished shingling. Ther. 93°.
21. My Papa calld to Mrs. Story§ in the night.
22. She died in the even^{g}.
July 3. Philo drove Sukey & me to Boston through Cambridge.
4. My Papa came to Boston. Eve^{g} at Mr. Rogers to see the fire works.
5. Call'd at Mrs. Biglows. P. M. came home.
12. We began upon a quarter cask of Lisbon. 11 doz. & 9 Bottles.
13. Ther. 99°. At Mrs. [Betsey] Clevelands funeral.
14. Mrs. Cushing buried.
23. A mason fell from Hathornes store.
Aug. 13. Mrs. Smith thrown from a Chaise. Broke her arm.
17. My Papa din'd at the Iron factory.
27. I went to Boston with Mr. W[ard] in the Stage. Our Chaise broke down going to Cambridge.
28. Went to Commencement with Sukey & went to meeting. Din'd at Mrs. Hedges.
29. At Church to hear the Oration. Din'd with Uncle P. Went to Boston with Mr. Biglow & wife.

the "Writing Figure," an automaton; nine wax figures including the scene of "Othello and Desdemona," and the "Salem Beauty." Admission 25 cents.

*Mrs. Mary, widow of Capt. Jonathan Gardner, aged 90 years.

†Rev. Henry Ware, installed Hollis Professor of Divinity at Harvard University.

‡William D. Peck, Professor of Natural History. Citizens of Salem had contributed liberally to the endowment of this professorship.

§Mrs. Mary Lynde Fitch Story, wife of Joseph Story, Esq., aged 23 years.

30. We all went to Gen. Badlams. Walked up Milton Hill.

31. Calld at Greenwood's & Mrs. Minotts. Came home in the Stage with Sukey. Hitty at her Nephews wedding.

Sept. 8. Twine factory burnt at 11 P. M.*

23. New Aqueduct laid down; brought into the cellar. Danvers Meeting house burnt.

28. We first made a fire in the back room.

Oct. 6 My Papa at Mrs. [Joshua] Fisher's funeral with Dr. Treadwell.

26. Mrs. Pricey Clark buried from her fathers house.

Dec. 24. Mrs. H. Derby had a daughter.

Remarkably dry this summer. Not one rainy day from 9th of June to 11th of September, yet we had a good supply of vegetables.

Jan. 16, 1806. 3 Houses burnt in Carpenter Street.

22. Philo went away.

27. Josha Cushings printing Office burnt.

Feb. 4. Philo died at 12 °C. at Mrs. Cromwells, a black woman.

6. My Papa & Hitty & Polly at Philos funeral. Mr. Abbot calld with his daughter & Mr. Bowen.

22. Sam Redfield came to live.

26. Mrs. Pulling, Mr. & Miss Read, & Miss Versatile here.

28. We were at Mrs. N. Appletons. Mr. Webber chosen President. Uncle Pearsons resigned his office of Professor of Languages in this month.

Mar. 2. Indians came to town.†

4. Phillips‡ lost both arms by firing cannon.

5. He died.

29. Dr. Little call'd for Books for Medical Library.

31. Mr. Holyoke§ of Boxford died.

Apr. 1. Medical society met.

5. I went to shops. Calld at Mr. Grays. At Mrs. Ingersols funeral.

8. Sukeys first son born eveg 9 o'clock.

9. Gen. Derby & brothers, Capt. S. Derby, Mr. Gray, Mr. E. Putnam & Dr. Bernard dined here.

12. Doct. Little, Oliver, Treadwell, Torrey, Pickman dind here.

13. Sukeys son baptized Joshua.

22. Polly taken with a pain in her side & was bled.

May 13. Mrs. Richardson brought me Articles belonging to the Salem Female Charitable Society.‖

*Fisher's twine factory on County street.

†Ten chiefs of the Osage, Sac, Missouri, Fox, and Powtoowatomee tribes, travelling through the eastern states at the expense of the government. In Salem they walked about the town, visited the wharves and the East India Museum and called on General Derby and Colonel Lee.

‡James Phillips, while celebrating the inauguration of President Jefferson.

§Rev. Elizur Holyoke.

‖Miss Holyoke had just been elected Treasurer of the Society.

20. Mrs. Dabney and Mrs. Pulling calld. Paid me 165 Dollars.

June 16. Total Eclipse of the Sun. Many stars appeared. Fowls went to roost.

25. Zachary Bray came to live here.

July 4. Went to see the tents* on the common with Sukey & Dr. B.

Aug. 10. At Mr. [Nathaniel] Ropes funeral. Mr. Tuckerman prech^{d} for us.

23. Mr. Flag came to study here.

31. Mrs. Appleton's son baptized W^{m} Ward.

Sept. 9. Mr. Derbys house struck with Lightening. Mrs. Glover knock'd down.

17. Dr. Prince preach'd the Annual sermon to the S[alem] F[emale] C[haritable] Society.

19. Dr. Pickmans wife died.

30. My Papa Bearer to Mrs. [Mary] Robie.

Oct. 1. Dr. Brown brought his son [John B. Brown] to study here.

9. H[annah] Holyoke & brother [Samuel] came to Concert† in Mr. Hopkins meeting house.

Nov. 14. The S. J. Court granted Mrs. [Nathaniel] West a Divorce.‡

Dec. 4. Mrs. [Mary] Prince died.

6. Bought 8 feet Peat at 24 shillings.§

8. Mr. H[enry] Jackson died at Capt. Sweats.

14. Mrs. I[chabod] Tucker died.

15. Mr. A[twater] Phippen died.

Jan. 16, 1807. Bowen's Museum burnt & 6 men Killed by the wall falling.

Feb. 3. New Mills burnt.

14. My Papa dind at Young Col. Pickmans. Mrs. Carwick & I turned back room carpet.

17. Mr. Baldwin cleaned the Clock & put it up. Zachary Bray went from here. Jno. Symonds came to live.

25. My Papa went to Dr. Whitney's‖ funeral in a Sleigh.

Apr. 18. Alarm of fire at Jail.¶

20. Sally Phelps began to go to school.

24. Young Mrs. [John] Jenks buried.

*In which the military dined.

†Given by Samuel Holyoke, the composer and musical instructor.

‡See Doctor Bentley's Diary, Vol. III, pp. 260-262.

§Between Mar. 20 and Dec. 12, the family bought 28 cords of firewood, including 2 cords of "eastern wood" (brought by vessel from Maine), costing 36 shillings per cord, which was an advance of about 3 shillings over the cost of oak firewood cut in the vicinity of Salem.

‖Elisha Whitney, M. D., of Beverly.

¶Set on fire by one of the prisoners, but extinguished with but little damage.

May 2. My Papa called to Mrs. [Joseph] Sprague. She died. Dr. Prince drank tea here. Opened medicines from London.

6. At Annual Meeting for S. F. C. S. for choice of officers.

16. Mr. Birchmore* died.

Aug. 13. We spent the day at Phillips beach with Judy, Dr. Putnam, Mr. Cazneau & Mr. Pulling.

Sept. 14. Sukey made Mrs. Swett a wedding visit.

17. W^m^ P. Oliver died.

Oct. 6. Medical Meeting. Dr. Parker from Virginia here to tea.

7. At Managers' Meeting. Eveg Dr. Putnam, Mrs. Pulling, Mr. Read & wife and Uncle Pearson here.

8. President Dwight & Mr. Goodhue calld. I calld at Mrs. Saunders & Col. Pickmans.

29. At Mr. T[urner]s Ball in the new Assembly rooms.†

Nov. 4. E. I. Marine Society paraded. Mr. J. Jeffry‡ died.

Dec. 26. Madam Oliver§ died.

28. News of Embargo came.

29. My Papa Pall holder to Madam Oliver.

31. Embargo took place.

Jan. 20, 1808. At Capt. [George] Dodges funeral with Mrs. Gray.

Feb. 6. Master Parker & Toppan, Pitts, Drs. Osgood & Oliver. Barstow, Treadwell & Pickman dined. Dr. Prince P. M.

13. Major Sprague‖ died.

17. John Symonds went away. John Chatham came.

20. Foster Derby died of dropsy.

Mar. 2 Mrs. E[benezer] Putnam died.

9. Papa dind with fire club.

21. Young Mrs. Ashton died.

26. Mrs. H. Derby's carriage overset & hurt her.

28. Club here. Mrs. Baldwin died with taking Arsenic.¶

31. Tom Jones died [a black man].

Apr. 15. Old Mrs. Putnam** died.

27. Mrs. Appleton got to bed.

May 4. Annual meeting. Mrs. Hodges chosen Treasurer.

*Capt. Zechariah Burchmore, aged 64 years.

†Hamilton Hall, built in 1805 and named in honor of Alexander Hamilton.

‡James Jeffry, aged 76 years, unmarried, and for many years clerk for E. H. Derby.

§Widow of Hon. Andrew Oliver. "She was feeble, limited in her enquiries, and a century too late in her manners."—*Doctor Bentley.*

‖Joseph Sprague, aged 68 years, who came from Medford and kept a distillery. Representative and moderator, active at the North Bridge at "Leslie's Retreat."

¶Widow Abigail Baldwin, aged 65 years, caused by using flour in which arsenic was mixed to kill rats.

**Mrs. Margaret, widow of Dr. Ebenezer Putnam, aged 82 years.

7. I gave up the Property of the Asylum to Mrs. Hodges.
21. Mr. [Simon] Lamb buried as a free Mason.
24. Col. [Timothy] Pickering dind at Concert Hall.
29. Mrs. Little died.*

June 1. Josh[ua] W[ard] taken with fits. Mr Turner watched there. Mrs. Pitts came here.

2. Mr. T[urner] carried Margaret home. Joshua died at quarter past six P. M.
5. Our Organ first used.
17. I at Mrs. [Thomas] Beckford's funeral.
24. Rain. Masons Procession.†

July 4. Mr. Saltonstall d[elivere]d Oration in our Meeting house.
19. I rode to New Mills to see the children.
22. Mrs. Waldo & daughter & Miss Franklin, Mrs. Pulling, Mrs. Treadwell & Miss Ashton here.
28. Mr. [Thomas] Manning killed by a fall from a house.

Sept. 7. Mr. Spalding preach[d] a lecture in our M. house to the Charitable Society.
8. Papa & Mr. T[urner] dind at Iron factory.
26. Tea at Sukey's. E. Ward came home from Danvers.
27. She went to Boston with Mr. Turner & Hitty. Essex Hussars‡, fine appearance. We were at a Party at Mr. Ashton's.
28. Uncle [Eliphalet] Pearson Inaugurated at Andover Professor of Theology. Went to Baches.§

Oct. 5. Gen. Badlam calld. Cousin B—— went to the Museum. Jn° Chatham died at Charleston, U. S. Hospital.
7. Jno Morineax slept in Jail. Mrs. Ashton & daughter, Miss Marquand, Mrs. Cabot & Mrs. Pulling here. Mr. Flag calld.
8. Jno Morineax was liberated.

Nov. 1. Mob from M.head tarred & feathered Ireson.‖
27. Dr. Prince A. M., Mr. Nichols P. M. Dr. B[arnard] at Newburyport to preach Mr. [Thomas] Carey's funeral sermon.

Dec. 3. A Whale brought into this harbour who was found dead floating a little without the harbour. He measured 69 feet 5 inches in length & more than 15 feet from one fork of the tail to the other. He was supposed to be about one year old. He was shown at Stage point a few days & then carried to Boston.
6. We rode over to Stage point to see the whale. Col. [Thomas] Cushing's funeral.

*Mrs. Elizabeth, wife of Moses Little, M. D., and daughter of George Williams.

†The celebration of St. John's Day, with an oration by Doctor Bentley at the East Church and a banquet at Concert Hall.

‡The first appearance of the new troop of Salem cavalry, commanded by Capt. John Fairfield.

§Bache was making silhouettes in Salem about this time.

‖Capt. Benjamin Ireson, the victim of the incident described in Whittier's poem, "Ould Flud Ireson."

10. Dr. Little, Hemenway, Barstow, Peabody, Treadwell, Brown dined.
16. Gov. Sullivan buried.
17. Sukey went with me to Dow's* shop.
22. Mr. Jno Norris† died.
Jan. 6, 1809. Mr. Bowen & Dr. Paine here.
22. New Stoves first used in the Meeting house.
26. At a concert for the poor in the Museum.
Feb. 2. Judith & Miss A. Paine came in their sleigh.
3. We rode over the New South Bridge.
16. My Papa had a bad fall on the ice going to Capt. W. Ward's.
20. Mrs. [Peter] Frye buried. Sukey & I went to the house.
Mar. 17. Mr. [Joseph] Henfield buried.
24. Capt. B[enjamin] West buried.
31. Good friday. Mrs. Rea‡ died.
Apr. 2. Mr. Ward's mother§ died.
20. Miss N[ancy] Jeffry died in a fainting fit. I was there in the morning.
26. Began to repair the barn.
May 3. Mrs. Dumaresq‖ died.
21. At Mrs. [Mercy] Gibbs' funeral.
23. Mr. W[ard]s Elms cut down in Market street.
June 4. Capt. Clifford Crowninshield buried.
5. Mr. W[ard] in Boston. Great procession in honor of Gov. Gore.
6. My Papa at Library meeting.¶
July 3. I went to Andover with my Papa over the turnpike.
4. Calld at Mrs. Phillips. Went over the Institution. Returned P. M.
6. Eppes Carter came. I calld at Mr. Appleton's. We walked in the Mall. Calld at Mrs. Webb's.
Sept. 7. Mrs. [Joseph] Osgood died.
20. Gov^r Gore dind in town at Hamilton Hall. Mr. T[urners] sister Skillings died.
21. The Gov. went out of town escorted by Cavalry.
25. Club. Mrs. Emery** died.

*Josiah Dow, who kept a dry goods store on "Cheap Side," a part of Essex street nearly opposite the First Church.

†John Norris, merchant, State senator, and benefactor of Andover Theological Seminary.

‡Mrs. Elizabeth, wife of Capt. Archelaus Rea, aged 29 years.

§Mrs. Sarah, wife of Joshua Ward, aged 55 years.

‖Widow Mary Dumaresq, aged 91 years, in Boston.

¶The "Social Library," 1760, and the "Philosophical Library," 1781, were united in March, 1810, and became the "Salem Athenaeum."

**Mrs. Sarah, wife of Capt. Robert Emery and only child of Rev. Thomas Barnard, aged 34 years.

27. Mr. Worcester preach^{d} charity lecture. My Papa and I at Mrs. Emery's funeral.

28. Call'd to see Mrs. N. Appleton in their new house.

Oct. 6. Capt. [Jonathan] Peele died. [Nehemiah] Adams' shop took fire.

Nov. 22. Hitty put down straw carpet in the entry.

29. Mr. T[urner] brought his children. He had a bad fall on the Kitchen hearth. Was blooded.

30. Thanksgiving. Mr. T[urner] blooded again, in great pain. Dr. T[readwell] & Pickman called. Williams sat up with him. Dr. Massey & Barstow, Mr. W[ard] & wife, Dr. Flag dined here.

Dec. 2. Mr. T[urner] came below. Dr. L[ittle], Dr. Oliver, Mr. W[ard], Capt. Emery called. Mrs. Turner got to bed with a son.

3. Nurse Howard went to Boston.

4. Mr. T[urner] went to Boston in the Stage. At Mr. W[ards]. Helped make carpets.

Jan. 3, 1810. Aunt Curwin* died, aged 91.

5. Sukey & Mr. W[ard] eve^{g}. Papa at Aunt Curwins funeral.

6. Mr. Turner & E. Pearson came. Sukey called. Warm, bad walking.

7. At meeting. Eve^{g} Mr. W[ard] & wife.

8. Mr. Gilman & W^{m} Hedge calld. Mr. T[urner] carried Margaret home. I was at Mr. W[ard]s.

11. S. Holyoke came. Mr. Gilman calld.

12. Col. Pickman & Dr. M^{r} Appleton, Dr. Prince, Capt. Emery & Mr. W[ard] & wife dind here.

13. Papa unwell.

14. He staid from meeting. Dr. Mussey called. Dr. Pickman, Mr. W[ard] & wife.

15. S. Holyoke returned from Portsmouth. Eve^{g} at Mrs. Robinsons with Sukey.

16. Tea at Sukeys. Call'd at Mrs. Pullings.

17. Call'd at Col. Pickmans & Mrs. Northeys.

18. My Papa din'd at Capt. Peabodys. Mr. W[ard] & wife here. Rain. Col. Pickman eve^{g}.

19. Extreme cold & windy. Dr. Mussey & O[liver] call'd.

20. Ther. 5 below 0. Miss [Susanna] Beadle found dead in her bed.

21. At Meeting all day. Ther. 6 below 0.

22. Ther. 2 below 0. Club here.

23. My Father confined with rheumatism. Eve^{g} Mr. W[ard] & Dr. Treadwell.

25. Tea & eve^{g} at Sukeys. Call'd at Mrs. Pullings.

26. Hitty kept Chamber. Dr. L[ittle] & Sukey eve^{g}.

*Mrs. Sarah, widow of George Curwen, and sister of Col. Benjamin Pickman.

THE SHIP MARGARET, CAPT. WILLIAM FAIRFIELD.

Wrecked in 1810. From a water color by Corné, made in 1802.

27. Hitty kept bed. I call'd at Sukeys. Mr. Ward unwell.
28. At meeting A. M. Hitty same.
29. Hitty the same. Mrs. Phelps watched. Very cold. Sukey call'd.
30. Hitty rather better. Mrs. Still watched.
31. Polly taken sick. Took an emetic.

Feb. 11. Dea. [Jacob] Sanderson died.

Mar. 14. Dr. [James] Lloyd died.

Apr. 16. Began upon a bag of Coffee.
17. We made 10 Gallons of Ginger wine.
23. James Derby* shot himself.

May 13. Mr. W[ard] went to Boston to his fathers wedding.
20. Mr. Nicholls preached. Miss Gleason, Miss Russell & Miss Lane at our meeting.
30. Election. Dea. [Nathaniel] Bachelor hung himself in Broad fields.

June 1. I rode with Mr. T[urner] P. M.
2. Mr. T[urner] carried home his sons. Dr. Waterhouse calld.
3. Dr. Waterhouse sat in our pew, P. M. Eve^{g} Mr. W[ard] & wife.
5. I calld at Col. Pickmans, Mr. Tucker & Dr. Pea[bodys].
6. Mr. Osgood call'd here. Dr. Marsh & Dr. B. call'd.
7. Aunt Cutts & Mrs. Carter came to breakfast. Mr. [Ward] & wife, P. M. Dr. Parker call'd.
9. Mr. W[ard] & wife din'd here. Aunt & Mr. Carter went to Boston in the Stage.
10. At meeting. Eve^{g} Dr. E. Barnard, Mr. W[ard] & wife.
11. Club here. Tea at Mr. Wards.
12. R. Cross worked here. S. Ormond slept here.
13. Mr. T[urner] came, P. M. Eve^{g} at Sukeys.
14. Mr. T[urner] returned before dinner. Dr. L[ittle] call'd.
15. Aunt C[utts] & Mrs. Carter call'd & went along in the Stage.
17. M^{r} Ward went to our meeting. Din'd here.
18. M^{r} W[ard] & wife went to Concord. Eve^{g} I was at Mrs. Pullings.
19. News of a Ship† overset at G[rand] Bank with a number of Persons aboard.
20. Mr. W[ard] & wife returned. Eve^{g} there.
22. Call'd to see Mrs. Appleton with Sukey. Eve^{g} at Mrs. Ashtons.
23. Nurse Punchard call'd with Mrs. Appletons child.
24. E. Ward went to our meeting.
25. I was at Sukeys. Very warm. We put up an iron back in the front room.

*Son of Samuel Derby. A suicide.
†The ship Margaret, Capt. William Fairfield; fifteen escaped in the long boat leaving thirty-one clinging to the hull of the vessel.

26. Dr. L[ittle] call'd.

28. Mr. T[urner] returned before dinner. Miss Hannah Adams call'd in the Morning.

29. Tea at Sukey's with his father & mother.

30. Thunder Shower at Noon. Tea at old Mr. Wards, with my Father, Sukey & Mr. W[ard], Mr. & Mrs. Cole. Very warm.

July 3. We went to see the Universal Meeting House dressed.*

4. Old Mrs. Proctor died suddenly.

17. President [Samuel] Webber died suddenly.

22. Three men got home from the wreck.†

25. I went to Boston in the Stage. Call'd at Mrs. Minotts.

26. At Lecture with Mrs. Merrill. Call'd at Mrs. Whitwells My Father came to Boston.

27. Call'd at Mrs. Borlands, Dr. Rand & Mr. Simpsons. Returned in the Stage.

Aug. 19. N. Carter returned from Naples. Eve[s] here.‡

21. Went to Lynn Spring with my Papa, Judith, Mr. W[ard] & wife.

Sept. 11. We were at old Mr. W[ard]s with Gov. Clayburn§ & a party.

17. Trimmed our Trees & bushes.

21. Mrs. Appletons child buried.

Oct. 4. B. Clark‖ died.

10. Gen[eral] training. Very cold. At Atheneum.

18. Zachary Stanley went away. James Dyer came.

Nov. 23. At Mr. Wards, news from his vessel.¶

Dec. 11. At Emily Waldo's funeral with my Father & Sukey.

12. Heard of Mrs. Holyoke & child[s] death at Havana in the Hurricane.**

14. Mr. [Nathan] Frye buried.

Jan. 5, 1811. Gen. Derby call'd. Judge [John] Tredwell died.

Feb. 11. Mr. McIntire†† buried.

*In which a Fourth of July oration was delivered the next day by J. E. Sprague.

†These men, with two others who died in the boat, escaped from the ship Margaret.

‡He came in the ship Francis with two hundred others whose vessels had been seized.

§Gov. William C. C. Claiborne of New Orleans, La.

‖Miss Elizabeth Clarke, aged 47 years.

¶The schooner Madockawando, 77 days from Gottenburg, bound for Salem, but blown from her course and spoken two days out from Bermuda.

**Mrs. Elizabeth (Bourne), widow of Oliver Peabody Holyoke. She was a passenger on the brig "Sally and Betsy," Boston to Havana. The vessel was wrecked in Havana harbor, October 9, 1810.

††Samuel McIntire, the architect and woodcarver, designer of the South church, Salem, the steeple of the Park street church, Boston, the old Salem Court House, and many other handsome dwellings.

Mar. 6. Rode to Lydia Lander's funeral. M. Pearson came to keep. Lilicks much broken by the weight of snow.

21. M^rs [Mary] Norris died.

24. Thunder storm night. Lightening struck M^r [Joseph] Sprague's house & the old South in Boston.

28. Marblehead Poorhouse burnt.*

Apr. 3. M^r T[urner] began School. I call'd at Major Waldo's Eve^g at M^r Ashton's.

15. Began upon a cask of Sicily Madeira of 13 doz. bottles in the cask.

May 4. Our front fence finished.†

21. Made Ginger wine, 9 Gall.

28. Sukey got to bed with a son dead. H. Holyoke and M^rs Henderson watch^d.

29. I watch^d & P. Ingalls. Sukey rather better.

30. M^rs Biglow & M^rs Frye watch^d.

31. M^rs Robinson watch^d. A great fire happened in Newbury Port which destroyed 150 or 160 buildings in the most central part of the town—occasioned by Incendiary it was supposed.

June 28. M^r Putnam's child very much hurt.

Aug. 21. Mr. Pickering buried.‡

Sept. 5. About this time a large Comet was seen for the first time.

17. We had a pretty large eclipse of the Sun. It began about 1 o'clock & ended about 4. It was a very clear, serene sky, but at the time of the eclipse the sky was of a very deep blue & a chilliness in the air was very perceptible.

24. Mr. Peele & wife thrown into the Mill pond in their Chaise & something bruised.

Oct. 1. At Charitable lecture, M^r Emerson. At N[athaniel] Ropes' funeral with Sukey.

12. M^rs Hedge got to bed.

13. D^r [Moses] Little died.

21. Sukey & I made M^rs [Ichabod] Tucker a wedding visit.

Nov. 9. My Father at Court on account M^rs Norris will.

12. M^rs Norris Will confirmed by jury.

*There were 110 inmates at the time and all escaped in safety. The fire began in a room containing a quantity of picked oakum.

†An indenture signed by Judith Turner, widow, Susannah Ward, and Edward A. Holyoke, dated 28 June, 1830, in relation to the laying out of Holyoke court between their lands, mentions "beginning at a point on Essex street as the same street now is widened since the mansion house of the late Edward A. Holyoke, Esq., has been moved back eleven feet, ten and one quarter inches from the underpining at the northeast corner of the building late said Mansion house."

‡Hon. John Pickering (1740-1811), Speaker of the Massachusetts House of Representatives, Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, and Register of Deeds for twenty years.

30. We heard of the death of Mr Turner's brother & Sister at Orleans County.

Dec. Began upon half hundred Coffee bought of Jos. Andrew for 14 cents pr lb.

3. Mrs N. Appleton calld. Dr [John] Drury [of Marblehead] came.

15. Mr [Thomas] Robie died.

16. A Gentleman from Virginia here & Mr W[ard].

Jan. 9, 1812. Dr Mussey & Dr Johns, Mr Sachrider call'd.

10. Mr E. H. Derby & Dr Prince, Mr W. & wife eves.

11. Dr Waterhouse call'd.

13. Mr Wadsworth brought Mrs Pitts.

21. Alarm of fire, Marlborough street.

22. Alarm of fire at Goodrich's store.

Mar. 23. Made Mrs J. Prince a wedding visit. Rode in Mr W[ard]s Chaise with Sukey.

24. Town meeting. Federal ticket preva[iled].

28. Aunt Cutts died.*

31. We heard of Aunt Cutts' death at Kennebunk, of Palsy, suddenly.

April 6. Great disturbance at town meeting.†

10. At Dr Mussey's Chemical lecture.

13. I went to Boston in the Stage. Snow fell two inches deep. Bought first Dandelions.

14. Call'd at Greenwoods & Mr Morrill's.

15. Call'd at Mrs Parkmans, Minot, Biglow.

16. Call'd at Mrs Thordikes & Gray. P. M. returned in the Stage. Tea at Mr W[ards].

May 3. Dr. Osgood had his toe taken off. Dr T[readwell] here.

4. Mrs S[amuel G.] Derby died. Storm snow & rain.

31. Election week quite cold. No lilacs blows.

June 6. Mr J[ohn] Jeffry buried. Walked with Sukey.

9. At Mr Worcesters ministers Meeting. Mr Buckminster‡ died.

22. We heard of War being declared.

26. Dr. [Joseph] Osgood died very suddenly.

July. June & July very wet & cold for the season, had fires in the parlour till after the beginning of July.

4. Oration by B[enjamin] Peirce.

20. Whitewashed B. Room & front.

Aug. 2. Mr Eaton preachd. Heard of a riot in Baltimore. Mr S[amuel] Ward buried.

*Doctor Holyoke's sister Anna, who married Samuel Cutts of Portsmouth, N. H.

†Between the Democrats and Federalists over balloting for State officers.

‡In Boston, Rev. Joseph S. Buckminster, aged 28 years.

5. Mrs [Michael] Shepard died.
8. Eve[g] at H. Derby to see [night blooming] Cereus.
18. Miss Mason, Mrs Oliver, Miss Gilman & Borgham here.

Sept. Very cold for the season. Began to make fires 5th of the month. Very few Peaches in Market. None in our garden. Plumbs plenty.

2. News of Gen. Hulls defeat at Detroit.
8. Hitty & M. Carter at Mr [William] Phelps funeral.
25. Mrs C[lark Gayton] Pickman died.

Oct. 19. We put up a Franklin Stove in the Back room.
30. Mr T[urner] at Falconys ball.

Nov. 12 Old Mrs Ashton* buried from Mr [Jacob] Ashtons.
13. At Mr T[urner]s exhibition with two Mrs W[ard]s, Mrs Pulling.
22. M. Turner† went to keep at her Aunt W[ard]s.
26. Thanksgiving. Dr. Hubbard & Ann Turner dined here with Mr T[urners] & Wards familys. J. Dyer went h[ome].
27. We all dined at Mr W[ard]s with his father & mother.
30. Mr Cross died.

Dec. 1. At a Concert in Dr P[rince]s Meeting.‡
10. Pirate [John Tulley] hung in Boston.
15. Capt. Webb & wife here.
19. Account [in newspapers] this week of an extraordinary Pillar of fire seen near the city of Jerusalem in April last, for three days & three nights in which time neither Sun, Moon, nor Stars appeared, to the great terror of the Inhabitants.
20. Mr [Nathaniel] Fisher died suddenly between meetings.

Jan. 24, 1813. Russian news of Defeat of France.
26. Three shops burnt on long whf.

Feb. 21. Hannah H[olyoke] at Church, the Bishop [Griswold] preach[d].
23. Old Mrs [Mary] Orne died, burnt.

Apr. 5. Federal major[y] for Gov. & Senator.
6. H[annah] Holyoke went to Mr W[ards] to keep.
7. At Mrs Richard Ward[s] funeral.

May 24. At Mrs Wm Orne[s] funeral.
31. Augustus T[urner] carried H. Holyoke & Margaret home.

June 1. Chesapeak taken by the Shannon.
25. Rode to the cotton factory with Mr W[ard].
28. Thunder shower. A Vessel struck [by lightning] at South bridge.

July 19. Mrs W[ard] got to bed with a daughter. I Call'd there. Children here.

*Mrs. Mary Ashton, aged 97 years, the oldest person in Salem.
†Margaret Turner, then ten years old.
‡The oratorio, the "Messiah," directed by Mr. Graupner, with Doctor Jackson at the organ.

25. Mrs W[ard]s child baptized Susanna.

Aug. 11. Gen. [Stephen] Abbot buried.

23. My Father went to Boston. Capt. Lawrence & Liet. Ludlow buried here with great parade. Mrs W[ard] & Mrs Pierce & Mrs Wells came to see it. Went to see the meeting house.

25. Commencement. Dr Pickman here. James Dyer painted Kitchen floor over once.

Oct. 16. Eliza Derby buried.

21. Master Young came to the Ball & Wm Turner.

25. [Thomas] Phippen cut his throat [aged 30 years.]

27. Jane Nicholls hung herself [aged 72 years].

Nov. 14. Cut a Dana cheese.

29. Mrs Turner got to bed with a daughter. I call'd at Mrs Carwicks & shops.

Dec. 3. Dr Prince, two Dr Barnards, Mussey, Pickman & Oliver, Mr W[ard] & wife dined here.

22. Great fire at Portsmouth, seen from here & from Boston.

24. News of Embargo came to town.

25. Mr W[ard] & wife & children spent Christmas here. D Peabody call'd. Cut a cheese.

Jan. 4, 1814. News of defeat of French. Leipsic taken. My Father at medical meeting. Dr T[readwell] called.

25. Mrs [Hannah] Neal died suddenly.

Feb. 11. Jesse Richardson Hanged himself.

27. My Father went to see Mrs West at Danvers.

Mar. 9. Mrs West* died at her Farm in Danvers.

11. Mrs West buried in this town from the farm.

13. Mr Nicholls preachd. Eves Dr T[readwell], Mr W[ard] & wife. Mrs Turner's child Judith Pickman died with lung fever.

14. Town meeting. Fed. Maj. of 380. Sukey call'd and Mr. Peabody.

15. Town meeting. Fed. Maj. 409. Dr T[readwell], Mr Thomas & son.

16. Went to Boston in the stage with Mr W[ard] to see the Panorama of Quebec.

17. Cousin B. Kneeland at Mr Turners to see the Glass house.

18. Returned with Mr W[ard] & Eliza. Call'd at Mr Minotts.

19. Heard of Mr Leechmeres death 16 Dec. last.

24. Dr B[arnard] call'd. News that the Allies were near Paris. Dr T[readwell], Dr P[rince], Dr M[ussey] call'd.

27. Our Congregation began to stand in Singing.

28. Began upon a bag of Coffee.

31. Army of the Allies entered France. Tappd a Bl Cyder.

April 3. No meeting. Dr B[arnard] preach'd at Wenham. I

*Mrs. Elizabeth, divorced wife of Capt. Nathaniel West and daughter of Elias Hasket Derby, aged 52 years.

was at Dr P[rince]s. Constitution chased into M'head. Eveg Dr E. B[arnard], Mr W[ard] & wife.

4. Federal Majority for Gov. Strong.

29. Dr P[rince] & Mr W[ard] call'd. Mrs Robinson & Pulling, Mrs Ward & Neice, Mr Appleton & wife, Sukey & Mary here.

May 10. Mr T[urner] brought Ann. I was at Ministers meeting at Dr P[rinces]. Mr & Mrs Carwick went home.

11. News from France that Paris & Bourdeaux were taken. Judge [Robert Treat] Paine died.

13. S. Holyoke call'd. Mrs Pulling moved out of the neighborhood.

14. Dr Nicholls call'd.

24. My Father chosen President of A[merican] Academy [of Arts and Sciences].

25. Mr Hedge & wife & Sarah came to dine. P. M. at the Museum.

26. We all dined at Glocester. Tea at Manchester.

28. Mr Hedge & wife & daughter returned. Mr T[urner] & Wm came from Chelmsford.

June 1. Bt. a bag of rice. 93 lb.

6. By an arrival from Halifax accounts were received that Buonaparte had been defeated, that the Allied Army had entered Paris with the Emperor Alexander of Prussia, the King of Prussia &c. at their head the 31st March and were received with the warmest emotions of joy. That Buonaparte had abdicated the throne & Louis 18th was declared King.

11. Heard of Judge [Samuel] Sewalls death at Wiscasset.

22. S. Lander & H. Biglow, Miss Ashton & Dr Pickman call'd. 74 Launched.*

24. We bottled a cask of Cyder wine which was made in the Autumn of 1812. There was 6 doz. & 3 bottles. We began upon it the same day it was bottled.

July 10. Mr Lovring preachd. Miss Badlam & Mrs How call'd. Heard of Essex Frigate being taken.

15. My Father at Mrs [Eliphalet] Kimballs funeral.

25. My Father went to Almsbury I. Factory.

28. Dutch Ambassador arrived from Holland, caused alarm here.†

29. Mr B[enjamin] Goodhue buried.

Aug. 1. Mr & Mrs Ward, Mr Hall, two Miss Biglows & Sukey here.

24. My Father met the Academy of A. & S. at Cambridge, the first time since he was chosen President of it.

*The frigate "Independence," built under the direction of Commodore Bainbridge.

†The two Dutch vessels bound for New York put into Marblehead harbor in consequence of contrary winds. The alarm brought out the Essex Guards.

26. We call'd at M^rs^ Olivers, M^rs^ Robinsons & M^rs^ Carwicks. P. M. D^r^ Goodhue from Vermont. D^r^ Mussey, Rollins, Pickman call'd.

29. News of Washington being taken by British troops.

Sept. 5. D^r^ E. Barnard call'd. People alarmed.*

7. I sent a trunk to M^r^ Upton's. People moving out of town for fear of the British troops.

23. Fire by the Mills at night.†

25. Alarm of British troops landing at Beverly. Guns fired & Beacon lighted.‡ At Meeting all day. A. M. Prov. 17 : 3. P. M. Acts 20 : 21. These two texts were preach^d^ by Rev^d^ D^r^ Barnard the last Sunday before his death.

28. Another alarm. Eve^g^ of British landing.§

30. Miss H[annah] Holyoke came from Cambridge with Capt. Wheatland.

Oct. 1. D^r^ [Thomas] Barnard taken with apoplexy.

2. D^r^ B[arnard] died at 12 o'clock. No meeting. I staid at home.

4. Gen[eral] training on Legge's hill.

6. D^r^ [Reuben D.] Mussey call'd to take leave.

7. D^r^ Mussey moved to Hanover.

Dec. 14. Call'd at M^rs^ Carwicks & shops. D^r^ [Daniel] Hopkins died. Began a new bag of coffee.

17. M^r^ Pickman, Judge Putnam, M^rs^ Tucker & Miss Gay call'd. D^r^ Pickman, Kittridge, Oliver, M^r^ W[ard] at tea.

22. Church Meeting at Capt. Peabody's. We were there.

23. My Father Pall holder to Old M^rs^ [Margaret] Peele.

26. Andrew Oliver died.

Jan. 1, 1815. At meeting. Eve^g^ M^r^ W[ard] & wife.

2. Call'd to see M^rs^ Carwick. She had a fall. Call'd at Shops. My Father eve^g^ at Judge Putnams.

3. Tea at M^r^ Ashton with H[annah] H[olyoke] & A[nn] Turner.

4. D^r^ O[liver] call'd.

5. D^r^ Mussey call'd P. M.

6. We went to Church. Epiphany. M^r^ W[ard] & wife here.

7. D^r^ O[liver], D^r^ Hubbard & Pickman call'd.

8. M^r^ Abbot preach^d^. Call'd at M^rs^ Carwicks. H[annah] H[olyoke] at D^r^ Eaton's. M^r^ W[ard] & wife eve^g^.

12. M^r^ Abbot preach^d^. National fast. D^r^ Pickman call'd & D^r^ T[readwell].

*In consequence of the attacks on Washington and on Stonington, Conn. Three days later came the landing at Sandy Bay, Gloucester.

†A barn on Mill street, Salem.

‡A false alarm, caused by a nervous sentinel who observed a boat drifting towards shore and received no answer to his hail.

§Caused by a herring boat near West Beach, Manchester, that did not answer the hail of the sentinel. Musket shots were exchanged.

13. Mr Abbot, Mr Tucker, Dr Prince, Dr Pickman dined here. Call'd at Mr Ashton's to see Miss Greenleaf.

14. Capt. [Edward] Russell died.

15. Mr Hurd preachd. Eveg Miss Greenleaf, R. Pickman & N. Ashton call'd.

16. Augustus kept house. Burnt K. Chimney.

19. Mr W[ard] & wife eveg. Augustus better. My Father at Capt. Russells funeral.

21. Dr Pickman call'd.

22. Sukey went to hear Mr Abbot. P. M. Mr W[ard] & wife & Dr E. B[arnard] eveg. Snow storm.

23. Snow 12 inches deep. Mr W[ard] & Dr T[readwell] eveg.

25. Miss H[annah] H[olyoke] at Mr W[ard]s with a party.

26. Mrs Abbot & Mrs Tucker eveg Mr J. Abbot at tea. Mrs W[ard] & Mary.

27. Ther. 2 below 0. Eveg. Mr W[ard], Mrs Pulling & Mack call'd.

28. A[nn] Turner confined with swell'd face.

29. Mr Channing preachd for us.

30. M. Ward eveg. Mr Tucker, Dabney, Ashton, Judge Putnam call'd. N[urse] Howard took leave of us.

31. Ther. 11 below 0. Coldest day known for many years. 4 below 0 at Noon. Nurse H[oward] set out for the eastward with her son.

Feb. 5. Mr Abbot preachd. Church meeting at Capt. Peabodys voted to give Mr Abbot a call. Dr Pickman & E. Barnard here eveg.

6. Parish meeting. They voted to give Mr Abbot a call. Mr T[urner] brought Huggerford.

7. My Father waited on Mr Abbot with Judge Putnam & Mr Ashton.

8. Mr T[urner] carried Augustus & his chum home.

10. Mr Abbot & Mr Tucker call'd. Rejoicing for a victory at N. Orleans by Gen. Jackson.

13. Report that a treaty of Peace had arrived at N. York. Cannon fired. Bells rung. Dr Stearns building illuminated. Dr O[liver] & Pickman & Barnard called. An Express arrived here from Centinel office in Boston with a hand bill containtaing a letter from Mr Goodhue in N. York stating that a British vessel had arrived there, which brought two Messengers to our government, with a treaty of Peace which was signed at Ghent the 24 Dec. last & in England Jany 2d. This News created great joy. The bells were instantly set to ringing, cannon were fired, several companies paraded & in the eveg several buildings were illuminated.

21. Treaty of Peace with G. Britain came from Washington ratified by P[resident] Madison 17th Inst. Bells were rung. Cannon fired.

22. Sukey & children spent day. Eveg I Went to see fire works & Illuminations. We were awaked with bells & cannon.

Independent company[s] paraded. In the eve[g] all the public Offices & Banks, M[r] B. Meeting house, steeple[s] of other meeting houses & many private houses were handsomely illuminated & the Essex Hotel, at the expense of the Light Infantry Company, elegantly decorated with coloured lamps & transparencies, figures of Peace & Plenty as large as life over the Portio on each side. A large number of rockets were thrown from the top of the house and an exhibition of fire works from the front yard.

26. M[r] Everett preach[d] for us. Read M[r] J. E. Abbots answer in the affirmative.

28. M[rs] Tucker & Miss Dabney call'd with a subscription for a Gown & Cloak for M[r] Abbot. M[r] Tucker P. M. H. & E. eve[g]. M[r] Ward & wife, Mary & H. Holyoke at a Ball for Peace.

Mar. 14. Nurse Gould attempted to hang herself. D[r] O[liver] eve[g]. M[r] W[ard] & wife & H[annah] H[olyoke] here. M[r] Tucker & M[r] Abbot call'd.

19. Cold. We moved into the front room.

22. Russell began to paint back room.

25. B. room finish[d] & Entry doors painted Mahogany.

31. Major [Jonathan] Waldo died in an apoplexy.

Apr. 1. We got into the back room.

8. D[r] Batcheldor din'd here. D[r] Warren buried.*

13. Thanksgiving for Peace.

16. My Father at M[rs] Richard Gardners funeral.

18. My Father at Church meeting. Capt. [Bartholomew] Putnam Died.

19. Bible Society met at D[r] P[rince]s.

20. M[r] Hedge & wife, M[rs] Turner & Aug[ustu]s came. M[r] J. E. Abbot ordained over our society, North M. House. M[r] Channing preach[d]. We had a large company to dine. Capt. Putnam Buried.

21. Tea at M[r] W[ard]s with M[rs] Hedge. D[r] Kirkland call'd. M[r] Abbot & father. M[rs] Hathorne & M[rs] Hall call'd.

27. News that Buonaparte had returned & got Possession of Paris.

May 6. M[r] Abbot & M[r] Ashton call'd. Children here. M[r] W[ard] eve[g]. Planted beans, Giraud, Saba & Cranberry.

8. My Father at Church meeting at M[r] T. Tucker's. M[r] Simpson call'd. Bread fell to 5 cents.

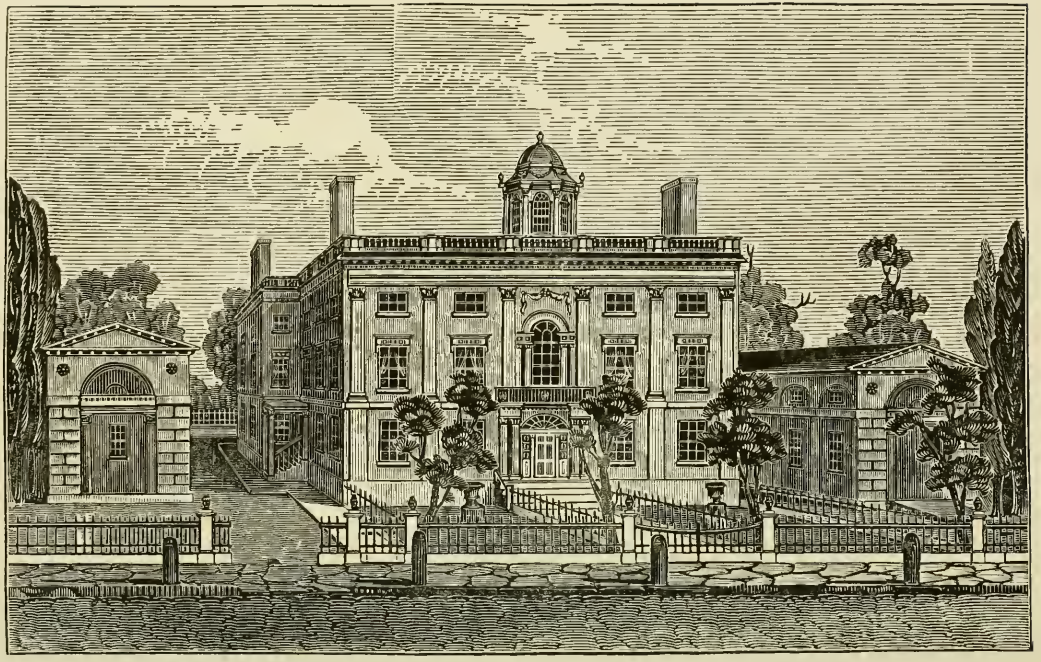
26. A. Turner & Fay came from Andover, A. M. I call'd at M[rs] Carwicks.

27. E. Fay walk'd to Boston.

June 18. My Father Pall holder to Capt. G[eorge] Crowningshield.

July 10. My Father & M[r] W[ard] dined at [Lynn] Mineral spring.

*John Warren, M. D. of Boston, famous surgeon and President of the Massachusetts Medical Society.



THE DERBY MANSION.

Erected in Salem in 1799 for Elias Hasket Derby.

31. Mr W[ard] went to Almsbury factory.

Aug. 1. A most severe shower of hail happened this day between 3 & 4 °clock P. M. attended with much wind & some thunder & lightening. The hail stones larger than were ever seen here before by the oldest persons. Some weighed two ounces & others more. They were of different shapes, some resembling turnips rather flat than globular. They broke vast numbers of windows. Scarsely a house but lost several panes. In the South & west sides of our house, 183 paines were broken. The violence of the shower was supposed to last about ten minutes. The weather previous to this was extreme hot & dry. No rain had fallen of any consequence for more than a month. Since that, which is 14 days, the weather has been very cold for the season.

3. News that Buonaparte was confined in France.

6. Mr J[erathmael] Peirces House caught fire.

12. Put up two new windows in back rooms.

15. Hitty sick with the shingles. Dr T[readwell] call'd eveg.

16. Publick dancing. Hitty better.

23. Dr Almon from Halifax called.

24. My Sister W[ard] got to bed. The child dead, a son.

26. News that Buonaparte had surrendered himself to the Commander of a British ship Bellerophon.

Sept. 5. Began to take Milk at Thom. Newalls, pr day @ 6 cents pr qt.

7. Began upon a barrel of Coffee.

10. Mr Prentiss preachd. Mr Abbot went a journey.* Eveg Dr B[arnard] & Dr Cook here.

23. A violent storm happened. It began about 8 °Clock A. M. & continued about 6 hours, with great violence, blowing down Steeples, unroofing Houses,† tearing up trees & doing vast damage to shipping. We lost several fruit trees & very large Lilac tree & the leaves of the trees were shrivelled & turned black with the spray from the ocean & windows were covered with particles ofsalt.

Oct. 13. Capt. B[enjamin] Webb died.

14. Dr Torrey call'd. Capt. Wm Orne died in a fit. Tapped a Bl Cyder.

Nov. 3. Mr Wm Pickman died aged 67.

5. Mr Ware preachd at Mr Wm Pickmans funeral.

13. They began to take down Gen. Derbys large house next us.‡

*He preached again in Salem on Oct. 1st.

†The Lynde-Derby summer house on Castle hill was totally destroyed. The steeple of the Wenham meeting house was blown down and at Marblehead fourteen vessels went ashore.

‡The mansion was built by Elias Hasket Derby in 1799 at a cost of $80,000 on the site of the three story mansard-roof house previously owned by Col. William Browne, the loyalist. Mr. Derby's heirs conveyed the property to the town of Salem and the present market house was elected on the spot in 1816.

17. Dr E. Barnard, Mr W[ard] & wife din'd here. Mr Punchard call'd. Left taking milk at T. Newalls.

30. Mr Abbot & Dr Hubbard, Mr W[ard] & wife & family dind here & Mr Turners children. Thanksgiving.

Dec. 7. Mr Wm Hathorne died suddenly.

20. Dr R[ichard] Derby died. Dr Eaton call'd & Mr J. E. Sprague & Dr Pickman.

21. Fire in the new store of Hinman & Stodder. I call'd to see S. Ormond. She sick.

Jan. 2, 1816. Mr Wm Cleveland buried.

3. Committee met here on College business.

5. My Father Pall holder to Mr Jon Gardner.

Feb. 9. Began upon 4 Gall Sicily Wine. We made five legs Bacon & two Shoulders.

12. Mr E. Sprague's child burnt in the bed.

15. Mr E[ben] Bickford died.

Mar. 11. Town meeting. Federal moderator chosen.

12. Democratic town officers chosen.

13. News came of Henry Prince's death from Holland.*

28. Obear's house burnt in Bridge street by himself.

Apr. 1. Democratic Majority of 37 for Gov. & Senator.

2. Meeting house burnt at Newbury, Newtown.†

8. My Father met Committee for College business at Mr Ashton's office.

11. C[harles] Forester died suddenly.

25. My Grandfather Ordained at Mhead this day a hundred year [ago]. Dr Peabody, Mr Morgan & Mr Secomb called. Dr O[liver] eves.

29. Went to see an Elephant weighd 6000, 8 feet high.‡

May 8. News of Mr S[amuel] Dexters death.

9. Call'd at Sukeys & Shops. Went to Boston with my Father. Mr Clap & Miss Paine a Mr T[urners].

10. We spent the day at Cam[bridge]. Call'd at Mrs Biglows & Hedges. Fire on the long wharf. Mr Fogharty died suddenly.

11. Call'd at Mr Minots & Morrills. Returned in Stage.

13. S. Grays house sold for 5210 $

June 14. Mended front chamber paper & back Do.

19. Mr Bowditch call'd. Hitty & Polly were thrown from Mr T[urners] chaise & bruised. Josh. Ward fell into the river. Mr T[urner] had public dancing.

*William Henry Prince, aged 29 years, son of Rev. John Prince of Salem. He was supercargo of the "Salus," Capt. Pillsbury, and was buried at Harlingen.

†The meeting house at Belleville, Newbury, struck by lightning.

‡A female elephant exhibited at the Essex Coffee House. Admittance, 25 cents.

20. Dr T[readwell] & Dr Oliver called. Heard of Dr Griffins* death, murdered by his Slave.

22. Dr Pickman informed me of R. Webbs marriage.

Aug. 22. Large fire in Norris' Distillery.†

Oct. 1. Mrs W[ard] & Mary helped me make carpet for F. chamber.

4. I went with Sukey to Mary Cushings funeral.

15. Printing Office boarded & shingled on the West side.

19. Liverpool packet launchd.‡

20. My Father Pall holder to Mr Abijah Northey.

21. G[eorge] Crowningshields Brig launched.§ Roof raised on Non Market house.

24. Russell began to paint Printing Of[fice]. Barn finishd. Shingling on West side.

Nov. 10. H. Ward at our meeting. Dr P[rince] publishd to Mrs Waldo.

23. Mr W[ard] waited on us to see the new Market House.

27. Mr T[urner] & children came. Wm came by water. Eveg at Col. Pickmans. Dr P[rince] married.

Dec. 3. Wm Turner went on board a Coaster. I made Mrs Princes mornG visit with Sukey & Mrs Hathorne.

8. My Father made Dr Prince visit with Dr Oliver.

14. Went on Board Capt. Cronsel‖ barge with Mr W[ard] & family.

20. Sukey call'd with me at Mrs Bowditch's, Mrs Carwicks, Dr Pickmans, Mrs Ashtons, Mrs Henfield. Churned 2 lb. Butter.

27. At Mr H[enry] Ornes' funeral. Dr Hubbard¶ call'd.

Jan. 2, 1817. Dr [Thomas] Pickman died aged 43.

5. I walk'd to Dr Pickmans funeral with Dr Barnard.

12. Dr Pickman's child baptized Mary Toppan.

20. Began upon a box of candles.

21. Mr Carlisle ordained Priest by B. Griswold.

22. Mr Carlisle Instituted. Churned 2½ lb. Butter.

29. Mr Parkers school took fire.**

30. I subscribed to a society for employing poor females.

Feb. 14. Ther. 2 below 0 at Noon. 11½ below eveg. Dr O[liver] & T[readwell] call'd.

*Probably James Griffin, who studied medicine with Doctor Holyoke from 1786 to 1789.

†At the corner of Liberty and Water Streets. Nineteen buildings were destroyed.

‡This ship was built by Enos Briggs.

§The famous "Cleopatra's Barge" which was at first called the "Car of Concordia." The vessel was in reality the first American yacht. See Essex Institute Hist. Coll. Vol. XXV. p. 81.

‖Crowninshield. The "Cleopatra's Barge."

¶Oliver Hubbard, M. D. (1770-1846) who practiced in Salem.

**The school house stood near the Baptist meeting house.

15. Ther. 11 below 0. Strong vineagar & spirit & water frozen in closet by the chimney, in which was a Franklin stove. Churned Butter.

19. Eliza Foster buried from Asylum.*

Mar. 4. Mr Jno Appleton died with Apoplexy.

7. Rode to Mr Appletons funeral. He was buried with Hearse. First in town.

20. My Father & Mr W[ard] at Meeting of N. H. Stockholders.

24. Mrs Ashton broke her leg on the ice. My Father there, with Dr T[readwell] & Barstow. I call'd there.

25. Dr T[readwell] & Dr O[liver] call'd. Dr Peabody here twice.

Apr. 11. Dr [Benjamin Lynde] Olivers house took fire inside at Noon.

12. Opened Firkin Butter 79 lb.

16. Mrs J[oseph] E. Sprague died.

21. Mrs [Jacob] Ashton died suddenly at 1 A. M.

28. Mrs [Benjamin] Pickman died, aged 73. We gardened.

May 7. At Asylum Meeting. Eves at Concert Universal Meeting with Mrs W[ard] & E. & M. Turner. Dr O[liver] Morns. Attended annual meeting of Salem F[emale] C[haritable] Society in Carpenters street to choose officers & hear transactions of the year past which were read by Mrs A. Dabney the first Directress. It was found that the whole expense for the past year for those childr[en], twenty in number, amounted to $693. The following ladies were then chosen into office and accepted: Mrs A. M. Dabney, First Directress; Mrs R. Dodge, Second Directress; Mrs M. Nicholls, Secretary; Miss H. Clarke, Treasurer; Mrs G. Hodges, Mrs E. O. Tucker, Mrs S. Pickering, Mrs E. Phillips, Mrs L. R. Peirce, Mrs A. Adams, Mrs C. Saunders, Mrs C. Stone, Managers. N. B. All of last year except Mrs M. Nicholls & Mrs A. Adams.

20. I was at Mrs Johonnots with a party.

21. Mr T[urner] at Mr Gigons ball.

July 6. Capt. [Simon] Forester buried.

7. We went to see Town-hall dress'd for President.

8. President Munroe came by M. Head. My Father Din'd with him at S Hotel.† Sukey & H[annah] Holyoke at Concert. Mr T[urner] came with Epes.

9. Mr W[ard] and wife at Judge Storys. Eves with P[resident] Munroe.

10. They were at Sec[retar]y Cronsil‡ with my Father.

*She was "the first child received under the protection of the Salem Female Charitable Society" in Carpenter street.

†The "Essex Coffee House," previously the mansion of "Billy" Gray, and now the "Essex House."

‡Crowninshield.

29. Aug[ustu]s Turner came to study.*
Aug. 4. Susan Hedge died & was buried, with Dysentery.
5. M^rs Thorndike buried.†
12. M^r [Jeremiah] Shepard buried.
16. M^r Bowditch call'd with M^r Pierce of Brooklyn.
19. I went to the new Poor house‡ with Capt. Webb.
25. Capt. R[obert] Stone died.
30. Jno. Geyer stabbed.
Sept. 13. At M^rs [Abigail D.] Rogers funeral with my Father. Judge [Daniel Appleton] White call'd.
18. Began to mend Stair carpet.
20. Mrs. M[ichael] Webb died.
23. A[ugustus] Turner finished cleaning Shop.
27. Jon^a Waldo died.
29. Kept house. Rheumatical. M^r & M^rs Sales went to live at M^r Turners.
Oct. 1. Began upon 4 Gall. Sicily wine.
5. A considerable shock of an Earthquake in Meeting time, in communion time.
6. M^r Hedge & wife came. M^r & M^rs Dunham & Col. Lull supped. Judge White & M^r Bowditch even^g.
14. My Father at M^r [John] Jenks' funeral.
19. M^r Loring preach^d. M^r A[bbot] gone to N. York.
Nov. 2. M^r A[bbot] taken sick.
3. My Father visited M^r Abbot with D^r T[readwell]. He was quite ill with cough, &c.
9. Mr. Abbot of Byfield preach^d.
10. M^rs [Robert] Brookhouse died.
13. Straw carpet laid down in entry.
14. Entry floor painted round.
26. Capt. G[eorge] Crowninshield died [suddenly] on board his barge. S[amuel] C[urwen] Ward died & M^rs [Catharine] Smith.
Dec. 1. Bought 59 lb Tapiocha for $3. 54.
2. D^r Fisher & D^r Channing to visit M^r Abbot with D^r Treadwell & my Father.
Jan. 7, 1818. D^r Peabody call'd. Began upon a bag Calcutta Sugar, 1½ Cwt. to use common.
8. Call'd at M^rs Carwicks, M^rs Dabney. M^r Bentley, M^r Nicholls, Capt. Osgood, M^r Robinson call'd.

*Edward Augustus Turner, son of Doctor Holyoke's daughter Judith. He came to study medicine with Doctor Holyoke, and afterwards, at his request, changed his name to Holyoke and succeeded to the Doctor's practice and lived at the corner of Essex and Newbury streets.
†Mrs. Anna, wife of Hon. Israel Thorndike of Beverly.
‡The present brick almshouse on the Neck, designed by Charles Bulfinch.

15. We went to Oratorio* with Capt. S. Webb & Aug[ustu]s.
16. Began upon 4 Gall. Sicily Madeira.
20. M^rs [Mehitable] Higginson died aged 94. I call'd there & at M^rs Carwicks.

Feb. 2. M^r Carliles house took fire.
15. Aug[ustus] at M^r Howard^s funeral.†
16. H[enry Anderson] Clark buried from Capt. Webbs.

Mar. 1. Thomas Osgood died.
14. E. Pearson came. Slept at Mr. W's.
24. My Father gone to meeting of Savings bank.
25. Sukey watch'd with M^rs Bowditch.
27. M^rs [John] Stone buried.

Apr. 1. James Dyer went away. Calvin Batchelor came to live.

May 7. M^r E. H. Derby^s furniture sold at auction. Aug[ustu]s at M^r Peeles on a party.
10. Capt. W^m Marston buried.
21. I was at Meeting of E[vangelical] Missionary Soc^y.
29. Tea at M^r W[ards]. Went to the Still house with him & wife. Judge White call'd.

June 11. M^r Abbot set out for home.
13. S[usan] Ward vaccinated by E. A. H[olyoke].‡
15. Gen. Derby^s lady call'd.
20. Calvin [Batchelor] vaccinated from Susan.
24. Young D^r Warren called. Gathered Strawberries first.

July 4. M[echanic Light] Infantry din'd in Town Hall.

Aug. 11. My Father rec^d a letter from M^r Abbot by M. D. Pickman.
12. I made a wedding visit to M^rs Aug^s Neal.
16. M^r P. Osgood preach^d & read a letter from M^r Abbot to our Society.
25. News of E[ssex] Bank being robbed by W^m S. Gray, Cashier, & James King.

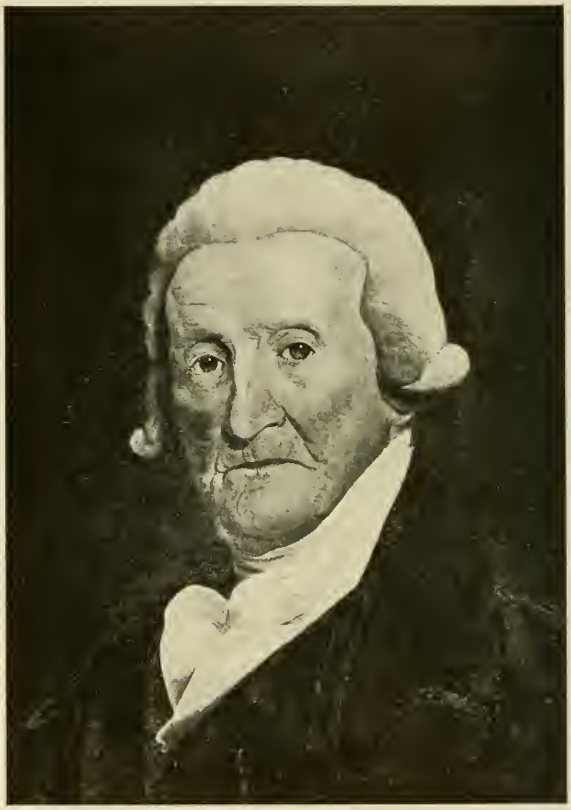
Sept. 4. M^r J. Orne & Miss Susey Sanders buried.
5. M^rs W^m Hathorne buried.
15. M^r T[urner] brought W^m to go to sea.
20. W^m Turner Sail'd for Baltimore.
30. Call'd at old Mr. W[ard]s, M^rs Tuckers, Miss Higginsons, Col. Pickmans. Eve^g at M^r W[ard]s. D^r Pierson call'd here.

Oct. 8. Mr. Abbot returned.
11. M^r Abbot at Meeting. M^r Nicholls preach^d.
22. M^r [Holten] Dale buried.

*The Handel Society of Salem celebrated their first anniversary with a concert in the Universalist meeting house.

†Ezekiel Howard, son of Rev. Bezaliel Howard of Springfield, a student at Harvard University.

‡Augustus Turner had now assumed the name Edward Augustus Holyoke.



EDWARD AUGUSTUS HOLYOKE, M. D.

1728-1829.

Centenarian physician of Salem. From the portrait painted in 1824 by his grand-daughter, Mary Holyoke Ward, now in the possession of Miss Mary W. Nichols.

30. E. Augustus Holyoke left us to go to Dr Jacksons in Boston.

Nov. 4. Mrs [Edward] Pulling died suddenly.

8. Mr J. E. Abbot our minister sail'd for Havana for the recovery of his health, with his Aunt, Miss Margaret Emery. Mr Kimball preachd.

21. At Mrs Reb[ecca] Cabots funeral with my Father.

Dec. 3. Thanksgiving. Judge White, Dr Hubbard & Pierson, Mr W[ard] & family, Mr T[urner] & family dined. Mr Hathorne & wife eves.

17. Went to Mr [James] Frothingham's picture room with Mrs Hathorne.

22. Mr N[athaniel] Appleton died.

24. Mrs [Elisha] Mack died.

25. Letters recd from Miss Emery at Havana, that Mr A[bbot] was much as he left Salem. Arrivd there Nov. Suffered from sea sickness. From thence Sail'd for Charleston, S. Carolina, where they passed some time. From thence to Philadelphia & from thence to Salem, arrived here 1819, May 28, very sick. He return'd home to Exeter in June & died 7th Oct. following in his 24th year.*

26. Opened a box of candles, 10 to a pound.

Jan. 21, 1819. Posted Books with my Father.

Feb. 2. With my Father went to Mr [James] Frothingham's Picture room.†

6. Capt. James Barr call'd.

14. At Meeting P. M. Mr Fuller preachd, read two letters from Mr A[bbot] from Havana & Charleston.

18. Four Pirates hanged‡ in Boston.

22. Oration in our meeting by Dr Pierson.

26. In night, high tides. Damage on wharves.

Apr. 4. Miss [Mary] Fessenden [aged 66 years] buried from Mr Derbys farm.

7. Mr T[urner] opened [dancing] school with 27.

13. At Sally West's funeral with Sukey.

19. My Father at Dr [Francis] Gerrishs funeral.

23. Tea at Mr W[ard]s. His sister [Mrs.] Appleton died suddenly.

24. Dr [William] Stearns died. Eclipse of sun, A. M.

26. Heard from Mr Abbot at Phyladelphia.

May 12. Col. B. Pickman died aged 78.

15. Mrs [Edward] Lang died.

16. Dinah died.

18. Mr N. Appletons furniture sold at Auction.

*The latter portion of this paragraph was written the following year.

†The life size portrait of Doctor Holyoke painted by James Frothingham is now in the picture gallery of the Essex Institute.

‡For murder and piracy on board the schooner Plattsburgh.

28. Mr Abbot got home very sick. Bought 51 lb. of Coffee at 25½ cents.

June 2. Violent storm of Hail. We had 75 Panes Glass broken the South side of the house.

7. Cross finishd windows.

30. E[ssex] Bank charter dissolved.* Majority voted to take the Prop[erty] from Directors & appointed trustees.

July 13. Mrs Barnard† buried.

21. F[ront] room Papered. Mr [Elias] Cornelius ordained Assistant to Dr [Samuel] Worcester.

Aug. 6. My Father & we were at Mr [James] Frothingham's room.

9. My Father at J. White's‡ wedding visit.

12. My Father 91 years old.

21. Y[ellow] Fever in Boston.

Sept. 7. Thunder shower. Capt. Landers wharf struck by it & wood carried away.

16. M. Turner came on account of Malignant Fever.

Oct. 11. Mr Abbot§ buried at Exeter. Mr Hurd preachd funeral sermon. Mr Dabney dyed.

Nov. 7. Gov. Strong died suddenly. Mr Clark preachd.

8. Our neighbour [Jabez] Baldwin died.

Dec. 2. Thanksgiving. Dr Hubbard & E. Pearson & Mr. Wards family dined here. Mr Cloutman eveg.

13. Mr W[ard] called. Mr Turner went there to keep.

26. C[hurch] Meeting at Mr Ashtons. Voted to call Mr Colman of Hingham.

29. Rev. Wm Bentley‖ died suddenly.

Mar. 12, 1820. Trees covered with rime¶ & injured. Very cold.

May 5. Jno Derbys old shop moved.

8. Mr Derbys new shop moved.

26. My Father din'd at Col. Pickmans with Gov. Brooks.

June 2. I first rode out with M[ary] Ward. Eveg Dr T[readwell] and Mr W[ard], Dr Paine & Mr T[urner].

3. Began to take butter of Mr Dodge, 3 lb pr week.

4. Eveg Dr B[arnard], Dr T[readwell], Mr W[ard] & family.

5. Dr O[liver] eveg & Dr T[readwell] called.

6. Mr T[urner] came. Mr W[ard] & family.

7. Eveg Mr W[ard] call'd.

*At that time it was the oldest bank in the county, it having been incorporated in 1799, though beginning business July 2, 1792.

†Mrs. Lois, widow of Rev. Thomas Barnard, aged 78 years.

‡Judge Daniel A. White married Mrs. Elizabeth Wetmore.

§Rev. John E. Abbot, the minister of the North Church, Salem.

‖The famous pastor of the East church, Salem. Eminent as a linguist, patriot and divine. His Diaries, in four volumes, have been published.

¶Incrusted with ice to a greater extent than before known.

8. Dr O[liver] & T[readwell] eveg, & Mr W[ard]. Publick dinner for Capt. N[athaniel] Silsbee.*

10. Mary W[ard] finished painting Bird. Butter, 3 lb.

11. Mr Brazier† preachd. Eveg Miss Ashton, Dr B[arnard], Mr W[ard] & family.

12. My Father went in the Stage to Boston. Two Mr W[ard]s & Miss Gibbs called.

13. Dr O[liver] eveg. Mr T[urner] came.

14. I rode with Mrs W[ard & two daugh[ters]. My father return'd. Mr W[ard] & family P. M. Dr T[readwell] called.

15. Mr Jno Dodge buried.

16. Eveg Dr O[liver], Mrs W[ard] & Mrs Prince called. Mr T[urner] returned P. M.

17. E. A. Pearson came & slept here. Butter, 3 lb.

18. He din'd at Mr W[ard]s. Mr Brazier preachd. Eveg Mr W[ard] & family.

19. Rode with Mr W[ard]. E. Pearson return'd. Dr O[liver] eveg.

20. Mr T[urner] came. I rode with Mr W[ard] A. M.

21. H[annah] Holyoke & two brothers here. Capt. Wheatland called. Dr Holmes called. Ther. 98. H[annah] H[olyoke] & brothers went to Boxford.

22. Dr B[arnard] call'd & Mr Jno Appleton. Eveg Dr O[liver], Mr W[ard] & daughters. Ther. 100 in the shade.

23. Col. Pickman & Dr Holman & Sanderson called.

24. Free Masons walk'd.‡ Oration by Mr Clark in North Meeting house. Butter, 3 lb.

25. Dr P[rince], A. M. Eveg Dr Peabody & T[readwell] & Mr W[ard] & wife.

26. Mrs Webb call'd. Dr B[arnard] P. M. Mrs W[ard] & daughters eveg.

27. S. Ormond eveg. Mary drank tea at home.

28. H[annah] H[olyoke] & brothers & Mr T[urner] came to dine. Return'd to Boston, P. M. Eveg Dr O[liver] & E. Ward.

29. Mr T[urner] return'd. M[ary] & H[itty] Ward at Judge Whites. Dr O[liver] call'd.

30. Dr T[readwell] & Judge Story call'd.

Aug. 5. Sea Serpent seen from Phil[lips beach].

12. My Father 92 years old.

20. Mr Brazer preachd. Col. Pickman, Mr Nichols, & Mr T. Tucker call'd.

21. Dr Holman & Brown call'd. My Father at Church meeting. Voted to call Mr Brazer.

*At that time he was Representative to Congress.

†Rev. John Brazier of Worcester, who was ordained pastor of the North Church the following November.

‡A procession, address and dinner in celebration of St. John's Day.

22. Proprietors Meeting. Voted to call M^r B[razier].

29. Epes T[urner] came in Steamboat.*

Sept. 1. Capt. Rea called to pay my Father Div^d from S[alem] I[ron] Fact^y.

4. E[pes] Turner & J[oshua] Ward went to Boston in Steam B[oat].

Oct. Ladies of North Parish subscri^d $453 for Pulpit Curtains & Gown & Cloaths for Rev^d Jn^o Brazer.

12. Bought 127 lb. Cheese @ 7½ cents. 12 Cheeses.

14. Rev. Jn^o Brazer Ordained at North Meeting house. My Father din'd with Counsil a E[ssex] C[offee] House.

27. I began to try Electricity for my Ancle & eyes.

Dec. 20. Dan Andrew died.

22. Anniversary of the landing of our forefathers at Plymouth kept.

Jan. 24, 1821. Extreme cold. Ther. at 16 below 0 at 12 °clock.

25. Ther. 15 below 0. The coldest day ever remembered here.

29. Miss E. Peabody call'd. A wild Cat taken at Reading. Some seen at Lynn this season owing to extreme [cold].

Feb. 16. Clark condemned for N Port fire.†

March 27. M^rs Judge White died.

31. Eunice Ropes buried. D^r Peabody, H[ubbard] & Oliver call. Aug[ustus] went home. M^r Brazer called.

Apr. 4. D^r B[arnard] & G'son came to be electrified.

11. Aug[ustu]s came to live in town.

17. M^r Brazer married at Worcester.

20. M^r Brazer brought his wife home.‡

24. Aug[ustu]^s Holyoke opened his room in Franklin Place.§

28. D^r Bowditch & Hon. M^r Silsbe call'd. My Father Pres-[ident] of Essex His[torica]^l Society. Began upon 74 lb. Coffee which I sold my father @ 29 cents.

May 1. Clarke attempted to blow up the Jail.

6. My Father sat in the pulpit, A. M.

10. Stephen Merrill Clarke hanged at Winter Island for setting fire to building in Newbury Port. Brother to him who occasioned the great fire in that town in 1811.

16. Murder committed at Glocester by G[orham] Parsons.‖

31. M^rs Phelps worked here.

June 7. M^r Brazer & wife went to N. York.

*The steamboat Massachusetts was then plying daily between Boston and Beverly, touching at Nahant, Marblehead and Salem.

†Stephen Merrill Clark of Newburyport, aged seventeen years, convicted of arson, was hanged on Salem Neck, May 10th following.

‡She was Miss Anne Warren Sever of Worcester.

§He afterwards lived in the house now at the corner of Essex street and Washington Square, West.

‖A youth of seventeen killed Ebenezer Davis, jr. aged twelve, with an axe.

23. Mr W. & M. & E. went to Boston.
27. Mr Mead broke his leg at Rowells house raising.
29. Mead died.
30. Account of Dr Worcester's* death in Tennessee.
July 4. Mr J. E. Sprague deld Oration in our M[eeting] house.
5. Jno Mascarene came in Steamboat.
Aug. 27. Eclipse of sun, A. M. Mr Carlisles youngest child died with whooping cough.
Sept. 19. Mr Flint Installed in East Parish. My F[ather] delegate.
24. Mrs [Sarah] Carwick died [of dysentery] at 1 Clock A. M.
Oct. 30. Ned Brooks negro tried for the Murder of Tom Fuller & acquitted. Gorham Parsons, a lad, for the murder of Ebenezer Davis, jr. also cleared.
Nov. 3. Mr T[urner] very much derangeᵈ.
10. He was removed from his own House, deranged.
Dec. 12. Mr T[urner] confined with Mr Badlam.
28. Master Parker buried.†
Jan. 21, 1822. My father visited Mrs Phelps. She had Apoplexy.
22. Mrs Phelps died. Mr Fuller, Dr Mussey, Mr J. Abbot & Mr Robbins call'd.
25. Mr Turners house took fire.
Mar. 10. Mrs Dean died suddenly.
14. News of Wm Rogers‡ dea[th]. Mrs. [Mary] Osgood died.
26. Mr Carlisles house sold at Auc[tion] to B. W. Crowninshield for 1060 dollrs .
Apr. 23. Mr Turners furniture sold at Auc[tion].
May 17. Mrs T[urner] went to board at Mrs Huggefords from here.
June 2. Mrs S[amuel] Ward died in a fit with fright.
Aug. 8. E[liza] E[pes] Carter [daughter of Nathaniel Carter of Andover] married at Andover [to Rev. David Kimball].
9. Boston Infantry encamped on the Mall. Dined at Coffee house.
16. My Father was syringed for deafness.
Sept. 27. Mr P. Dodge moved into Capt. Wests house.
Nov. 3. I was at meeting. Mr Brazer began at ½ past 10 A. M.
6. S[tephen C.] Phillips married to J[ane A.] Peele.
15. Mr G[eorge] Peirce died [aged 39 years].
July 4, 1823. Dreadful explosion eveg by F. Works.

*Rev. Samuel Worcester, pastor of the Tabernacle Church, Salem, who died while travelling in search of health.

†Daniel Parker, aged 70 years, a graduate of Harvard University, an officer in the Revolutionary army and a teacher in the grammar schools of Haverhill and Salem for many years.

‡Capt. William A. Rogers, master of the brig Texal, at Siam.

6. D[r] [Benjamin] Webbs son [Benjamin] & [Aaron] Osborns [son Aaron] buried. Killed by accident.*

14. M[rs] W. Prescott died.

Oct. 5. Contributions for Sufferers in Wiscasset [by fire] at our Meeting.

*A chest containing about three hundred rockets was accidentally set on fire. Three boys were killed and a number were injured.

MRS SUSANNA (HOLYOKE) WARD.

1779-1860.

From the miniature painted by Verstille about 1803,
now in the possession of Miss Mary W. Nichols.

DIARY OF

MRS. SUSANNA (HOLYOKE) WARD.

1793–1856.

Feb. 11, 1793. Acted a play at M^{r} Joshua Wards.
June 14. 60 here, & E. R. & Miss Wells here.
July 23. At Betsy H. Reeds Funeral.
Oct. 3. At Mrs. Rogers', certificate day.
Jan. 21, 1794. At Patty Wards, 1st visit.
Feb. 18. The 26th of September I left of going to M^{rs} Rogers School.
Apr. 1. Drank tea at M^{rs} Rogers' Certificat day.
18. Maria and I acted play at M^{rs} Boardmans.
Nov. 14. At the first Assembly I ever was at.
Dec. 17. At Patty Wards, the 2nd visit.
Apr. 1, 1795. I began to go to M^{rs} Rogers School.
31. I at the Automatons with Joshua Ward.
May 12, 1796. Joshua Ward junior, spent eve here, his birthday 19 years.
Aug. 15. I had a large company, very.
Dec. 25. Sally Ward died aged 21, M^{r} J. Wards daughter.
May 30, 1797. Went to Hitty Ward's funeral, walkd as relations.
Jan. 29, 1798. On a sleighing party to Osgoods with Joshua Ward, j^{r}.
July 16. J. Ward jun^{r}, sail'd for Penobscot.
July 4, 1799. At Quaker meeting in the morning.
31. Herbert Harthorne married Miss Hall.
Aug. 12. M^{r} Ward & I sat out on a [wedding] journey, Monday, dined at M^{r} Turner's, Boston, stopt at Watertown, slept at Flagg's Tavern in Weston, breakfasted at Cutlers in West Sudbury, dined at Pease's in Shrewsbury, call'd at M^{rs} Sumners, stopt at a Tavern in Worcester, slept in Spencer at Jenks' Tavern, stopt at a Tavern in East Brookfield, dined at Western at Cooks, went in Turn Pike road, stopt at a Tavern in Palmer, stopt at a Tavern at the entrance into Springfield, lodged & breakfasted at Williams' Tavern in Springfield, went to see the old Brick house 166 years old, call'd at M^{rs} Pynchons, dined at Williams Tav[ern], crossed the Connecticut

river, supped & lodged at Sikes's Inn in Suffield, breakfasted there, crossed the river again, stopt at Williams' Tavern, stopped at another Tavern in Springfield, dined at Bates' in Palmer, stopt at an Inn in Western, supped & lodged in the West Parish in Brookfield at Hitchcocks Tavern, breakfasted there, stopped at Jenks' Inn in Spencer, stopp'd again at Leicester, dined at Barkers Tavern in Worcester, call'd on Mrs Flagg, call'd on Mrs Sumner in Shrewsbury, supped, lodged & breakfasted at Pease's Tavern in Shrewsbury. Went to meeting with Mr Sumner, rode to East Sudbury, lodg'd at Cutler's Tavern, breakfasted at Flagg's Tavern, stopp'd at Cambridge, dined in Boston at Mr Turner's, returned to Salem in the evening, 19th.

29. Went to housekeeping.

Sept. 30. I went in Mr Wards boat to see the Frigate launched.*

May 2, 1800. Mary Holyoke born at six o'clock at night.

July 19. On a party at Phillip's beach with my husband's club.

21. Judith [Turner] got to bed with twins.

Aug. 19. At mamas. Made 3 barrels ½ of soap.

Feb. 14, 1802. Mehitable born at 8 o'clock in the even'g.

May 12. Mr Verstille came to take Mr Wards picture.

July 22. Mary Holyoke began to go to School.

June 24, 1805. Our stove taken down.

29. We had our keeping room paper'd.

Nov. 16, 1809. At Mr Turners' ball. Mary a scholar. Hitty danced as one.

Jan. 10, 1810. Papa made me a present. Peggy gave children scarlet bonnets.

Aug. 28, 1811. Went to dine at Governor Grays.

June 13, 1812. Made ginger wine, had ½ barrel powder sugar.

Sept. 1, 1813. Hitty began to go to Mr Cole's school.

Jan. 31, 1814. William Turner came for Augustus & brought Antineno with him, a South American.

Sept. 5. At home, were alarm'd by the report that the English were coming to destroy Salem.

Feb. 28, 1815. At the Peace Ball with H. Holyoke, Mr Ward, Mary. There were 300 people there.

Aug. 1. A most remarkable storm of Hail.

3. Mr Ward mending windows, 187 squares broken.

Oct. 9. Miss M. Saunder's old Barn pull'd down.

Nov. 20. Had a tailoress, Lydia Dale.

July 10, 1816. Mary began to go to drawing school.

Aug. 22. A great fire, at half past 4 o'clock in morning, 19 buildings burnt at the bottom of Liberty St., Norris's distillery, Upton's large house, &c, &c.

Sept. 24. Went Whortleberrying with Mr Ward.

*The frigate Essex built on Salem Neck by public subscription.

Oct. 12. Went to Doctor Peabody[s] about my teeth.

Mar. 1, 1817. M[rs] Jonathan Ward died.

July 29. Augustus Turner come to study physic with his grandfather.

Nov. 5. Joshua began to go [to] M[r] Clarke's school.

Nov. 7, 1818. Went up to M[rs] Wards in evening, she heard of her brother Gibbs death.

May 13, 1819. At Old M[r] Micklefields funeral.

Sept. 8. Rode with M[r] Ward & Elizabeth to see the sea serpent.

M[r] Nat Appleton's house & furniture sold 18[th] May. The two boys & Betsey Skinner came and staid here till 27[th] and then all three went to M[rs] Hendersons to board at 15/ per week.

Elizabeth Appleton went to M[rs] Coles to board at 4 dollars & 50 cents per week May 31[st].

Betsey Skinner went home from M[rs] Henderson's 19[th] August.

Elizabeth Appleton went from M[r] Coles to M[rs] Osgoods 6[th] Dec. to board at 3 dollars & 50 cents per week.

Feb. 21, 1820. Charles Bowditch died, aged 10.

25. Heard of Sam Holyoke's death.

June 16. Had the entry marbled.

Dec. 8. William H. Turner arriv'd in Boston, after an absence of 2 years & 3 months.

March 19, 1821. Heard of John H. Ropes death.

28. Eunice D. Ropes died.

July 6. Heard of Theodore Neal's death at Havannah.

August 9. Paperd the keeping room.

November 25. M[r] Turner went to the Insane Hospital.

December 5. M[r] Turner came home from the Insane Hospital.

12. M[r] Turner carried away crazy.

June 2, 1822. M[rs] Sam Ward frightened to death.

July 17. We all went to Manchester to get Magnolias.

July 14, 1823. Mary kept charity school.

August 8. M[rs] Skates died.

16. M[rs] Jane Philips had a son.

29. Jacob Ashton sail'd.

Sept. 14. M[rs] [Mary] Prescott died [widow of late George W. Prescott of Portsmouth, N. H.].

November 19. M[r] Henry Appleton died.

25. Hannah Quiner died aged 15 years.

December 16. Heard of M[rs] [Elizabeth] Minott's death.

January 22, 1824. Deacon Safford moved to Boston to keep boarding house.

29. M[rs] Nat Silsbee had a daughter.

30. M[rs] Francis Peabody had a son.

February 9. M[r] B. Herbert Hathorne died aged 50 years.

June 26. M[rs] Hathorne went to Boston to live.

August 30. At home preparing for LaFayette.

31. LaFayette came to this town.

September 20. Mr Edward Cutts of Portsmouth died, aged 61 years.

December 20. Mr John Sparhawk Appleton died.

January 25, 1825. I spent day at Peggys.* She died half past six.

Sept. 13. Heard old Mr [Joshua] Ward was sick.

14. He died at Charleston last eve, aged 73.

30. Joshua began his College life. He went to Cam[bridge].

December 10. Heard of Perkins Biglows death.

January 13, 1826. Heard of the rebellion at College.

20. The Furniture of Mr Wards house sold at auction.

March 18. Went to the top of fathers house to see Doctor Princes meeting house pulled down.

19. Went to meeting in the Court House.

The meeting house began to be torn down Monday 14th. The steeple pull'd down Saturday 19th 12 o'clock at noon.

16. Susan began to go to Mr [Thomas] Coles school.

29. Rev. Mr. Upham married to Ann Holmes, and came directly to Salem that night.

April 27. Corner Stone laid of the new Meeting house, Mr. Brazer made the prayer, Mr Upham made the Address, Colonel Pickering read the inscription on the Plate, Captain Peter Lander put the plate down on the Stone.

28. Edward Hedge call'd, and bid us farewell he was going to Portsmouth to Sail for South America.

June 9. Mrs Garrish had a son.

10. Mrs Oliver got to bed.

21. Mrs Ben Dodge had a daugher.

July 14. Mr Ben Peirce fail'd & his father & brothers George Nichols & H. Peirce.

21. Mr Edward Lander fail'd.

August 10. A funeral procession for Adams & Jefferson.

September 12. Uncle Pearson died in Greenland, buried 14th there.

October 18. Augustus married to Maria Osgood in Andover by Revd Mr Loring.

December 7. Heard cousin Betsey Kneelands death.

16. Spent day at Mrs Turners boarding house.

25. Dear little Augusta died between 3 and 4 a. m. She died with the croop, aged 3 years 7 months & 19 days.

March 17, 1827. Mrs Jarvis died, Mrs Wards sister.

23. Put up chimney 8 legs bacon.

20. Mrs. Doctor Choate had a son.

April 20. Mrs Nathan Robinson died aged 49 years.

*Her sister Margaret Holyoke.

24. Mr. Joshua Ward, Painter, died, which makes Mr Ward obliged to leave out the junr.

May 23. Doctor Abiel Pearson died very suddenly.

June 20. Heard of Jacob Ashtons death, he was 20 years & 4 months old, he died on board the Janus after it left Batavia, 13th May.

August 7. Mr Ward sold his fathers house, Store, & Distillery at auction for 7 thousand dollars.

9. He sold the south field land for 5 thousand dollars.

19. Mrs [Edward Augustus] Holyoke had a son.

September 5. Polly Goldthwait died.

8. Polly Goldthwait buried from my Fathers.

December 18. E. Melvill bewitched about going to the Factory.

27. E. Melvill went to the Factory.

Feb. 13, 1828. Heard of Mary Monies death.

March 13. Walk'd twice to Danvers Dye house.

14. Din'd at my Fathers on Venison.

April 24. Heard of Mr [William] Turner's death.

May 1. At Mrs P. Dodges working for the Greeks.

24. Hitty spent day at Augustus' helping them move.

31. Mrs Turner came in town to live.

June 10. Heard of Doctors Abbot & Cooks death.

11. Mrs Putnam had a son.

August 13. My fathers birthday celebrated, he was 100 years.

28. At P. B. K. society to hear H. Hedgs Poem.

Dec. 23. Joshua came home on the Volocipede.

Jan. 26, 1829. George Varnum Crowninshield died aged 21, his birthday.

Feb. 16. Polly Ingalls sister Mrs Ingalls died.

March 31. My father died at six o'clock, aged 100 years, 7 months, 19 days.

April 8. Miss Lydia spent the day, we divided plate.

11. At my fathers dividing books.

18. At my fathers house dividing china.

24. Spent day at Doctors. She got to bed, Son.

May 4. Mrs Taylor, Polly's sister died.

15. At fathers house dividing pictures.

June 11. At my fathers house dividing tins & stone pots.

22. Mrs. Upham had a daughter.

July 4. Went in to see the Picture of King George 4th.*

15. Joshua finished his College life, being 21 years and 1 week old. Mrs Mary Holyoke Abbot died at Westford aged 47 years & 4 months, she was buried in Harvard.

Aug. 6. Mrs Turner went to housekeeping.

*A full length portrait in coronation robes, exhibited in a room over the Bank building on Central street. Admission twenty-five cents.

Sept. 8. Joshua began to study law with Mr [Leverett] Saltonstall.

10. Mrs Briggs hung herself.

Oct. 22. We heard of William Turners arrival in Philadelphia the 16th.

November 3. My fathers house sold at Auction to the Dr., for four thousand dollars and twenty-five. The back Lot sold to Mr Shatswell for nine hundred dollars.

December 4. Went to see a serpent at Mr Devereux.

11. Susan went to the French Play.

23. Susan at a Cotillon party at Mr Pickmans.

28. Mr Ashton died.

January 26, 1830. Hitty Dodge died aged 57.

Feb. 15. Miss Pedrick married.

Heard of John W. Treadwell's Sons death 9th he shot himself in Cambridge College.

April 3. William Turner came home after an eight years voyage.

6. Mr Joseph White was murdered in the night in his bed, by Richard Crowninshield.

May 2. Richard Crowninshield and his brother George both were taken up and tried by Mr Savage on suspicion of having Murdered Mr White. Selman & Chase were also taken up upon suspicion.

25. Fathers book came out.

27. Joseph J. Knapp and his brother J. Francis were both arrested on suspicion of the Murder of Captain Joe White.

29. Girls picking Pigeons.

June 15. Richard Crowninshield hung himself in Jail.

July 13. Nathaniel Foster Derby, died in consumption, aged 21 years, 5 months.

26. At home rain, cording bedsteads. Chief Justice Parker died, very suddenly

August 20. Frank Knapp condemned after the Trials lasting 3 or 4 weeks, & after having 2 sets of Jurymen.

September 16. Great Fire at Gloucester.

24. Printing Office sold to Mr Sam Tucker for	4,500
sold Central St. shops	1,950
back Lot	925
	7,375

28. Frank Knapp executed at 9 o'clock A. M.

December 31. Joe Knapp executed at 9 o'clock A. M.

January 7, 1831. E. Putnam had a dau.

February 10. Aunt Pearson died, aged 75.

12. Eben Putnam's child died, aged 5 weeks & 1 day.

May 12. Maria Holyoke had her third Son.

July 27. Joshua went to Boston, to sail in a Packet for New York with Charles Andrews.
August 4. W. Turner sail'd.
January 8, 1832. Mrs Henfield died, aged 88 years.
29. Peter Lander died, aged 57 years.
February 6. Called at Captain Landers and E. Putnam's. She had a Son.
13. Called at Miss Ashtons, their Aunt Polly died.
March 13. Mrs Brewer died.
June 18. Henry Appleton died at ½ past 3 o'clock in the morning.
January 4, 1833. Had a Lehi coal Grate put up in keeping room.
29. At the Lyceum to hear G. H. Devereux.
February 27. W. K. Hedge died yesterday.
March 12. At the Lyceum, Joshua lectured.
April 2. Deacon Morrill died.
June 6. Dr. Treadwell died suddenly.
10. At Mr Sprague's funeral, he 61 years old.
26. President Jackson came.
27. Went to the Drs. to see President pass.
July 31. Mr Harding, the painter, here in eve.
September 7. Bought a carpet for keeping room.
20. Mrs Mary Dodge Jenks died aged 25.
25. Baked wedding cake.
26. Frosted wedding cake & baked pound cake.
30. Made Lemon syrup for the wedding.
October 1. Baked diet bread for Wedding.
3. Mary married to Dr. [Andrew] Nichols of Danvers.
26. Girls at Mrs Silsbees Levee for Clay.
November 5. Susan went to Mary Haradens wedding.
27. Went to see the Conflagration of Moscow.
January 3, 1834. Joshua lectur'd before the Mechanicks [Association].
February 27. At Dr. Nichols' Hydrostatick lect[ure].
March 26. Mrs Biglow buried.
June 11. At Anti Slavery meeting.
July 4. Rode to Marblehead to see S. Severy. She died.
August 7. A great dinner on the common for Webster.
November 15. At Mr William Landers funeral.
30. Meeting half day on account of Eclipse. Mary Elizabeth Putnam died in Syracuse aged 17 years and some months.
April 1, 1835. Mrs. Upham's childs death, 3 months.
2. Mr William Ashton died at 5 o'clock.
3. We heard of Mrs. Wards death.
May 14. Dr. [Benjamin L.] Oliver died 74.
June 13. Mr Willard Peele hung himself.

July 28. Went to see Tam O Shanter.

October 16. Girls at M^r^ Jenks party for Miss [Harriett] Martineau.

November 9. Joshua chosen Rep[resentative].

18. Mary deliver'd of a Still born Son.

19. Susan & Joshua at the Bachelors Ball.

21. Dr. Holyoke had a daughter born.

February 18, 1836. Hitty & E. at Danvers Phrenological lecture.

March 16. Infant school society met here.

April 29. Went to the Glee Club.

June 7. Dr. Prince died at half past 1 'clock. Dr. Prince preached his last sermon April 17^th^.

July 14. Susan went to Edward Landers Farm to stay.

August 27. We all went to see the Diorama.

September 20. At Dr. Nichols, Mary had a daughter at ½ past 2, who weighed 4 & ¼ pounds with its cloaths on.

October 25. Girls had a party of 77 or 80.

November 7. At Dr. Nichols, their daughter Mary Augusta died at half past one o'clock, aged 7 weeks. She died with gradual decay.

25. Nurse Punchard died aged 83.

January 26, 1837. Ben^n^ Ives died.

February 25. Miss S. Savage died suddenly.

March 16. Harriet Neals child died, aged 6 years.

April 15. Hitty Andrews died.

June 23. To see the Royal Tar.

29. M^rs^ Sprague died.

July 19. Went to Bald Rock with a family party.

August 24. Training day. Light Infantry supper.

31. Rebecca Bryant had a Son.

September 17. Mary had a Son, born 10 o'clock morning, weigh'd five pounds.

22. At home, great day, Governour Everet.

From Jan^y^ 2^d^ 1837 to Jan^y^ 2^d^ 1838 we burnt 6 cords of wood and 6 tons coal.

January 25, 1838. At M^r^ Fitch Pools funeral.

24. Eliza Endicott married to Augustus Perry in New York.

February 6. Frances Ashton married to Mr. De Peyster by Dr. Brazer, Church form.

April 7. Took a walk over to see the rail road with Hitty & E.

June 3. Susan published to Mr. [Charles] Osgood.

6. Had Susans wedding cake made.

19. Susan married to Mr. Charles Osgood at half past eleven in the forenoon by Rev'd Mr. Upham. Went to Boston. Mr. Upham, Dr. Emerson, Mrs. Cowen, two Sisters of Mr. Osgood and his Nephew, Dr. Nichols & wife and child, Eliza Ann Dodge, Cather-

ine Peele, Mr. Ward, myself, Hitty, Elizabeth, Joshua, Margaret O'donnel, Mary Barclay, Betsey Peirce, Andrew Williams present at the wedding.

July 1. Edward Upham died.

August 24. Heard of Mary Halls death.

September 27. At Dr. Nichols. Catherine Peele married to Abel Nichols.

October 18. Abel Nichols & wife sail'd for Savannah.

19. Old Captain Stephen Phillips died, very suddenly. Mr. Nat Saltonstall died, very suddenly at New Market.

November 3. At Mr. Catlins lecture, with Mary.

20. Mary Rea died.

January 10, 1839. At Mrs. Princes funeral.

18. Went to Lyceum to see picture of Christ rejected.

March 8. Captain Shreave died suddenly.

13. Susan had a Son born at two o'clock in the Morn.

20. At Mrs. Balls funeral.

April 16. E. Putnam had a Son.

23. Abigail Ropes died.

May 26. Mrs. Phillips had son.

27. They began to pull down the court house.

30. Went to Boston in the rail Car first time.

August 26. Dr. Holyoke went to Framingham to stay.

September 11. Mrs. Uphams child died.

October 26. Mary had a Son.

March 3, 1840. Heard Dr. Holyokes youngest child was just gone.

April 11. Marys child John Joseph Nichols died $5\frac{1}{2}$ months old.

June 29. Margaret O'donnells brother died,

July 15. Heard Susan had a daughter born.

August 26. Mr. Micklefield died.

September 8. Mr. Ward died at half past three P. M.

23. Mrs. Turner sat for Picture.

October 1. Mr. John Mascarene died of consumption, aged 74.

14. Mr. [Charles] Osgood went to New York.

31. Heard of Sarah Wheelrights death.

November 16. Most of the City of Salem Illuminated.*

February 5, 1841. At Mrs. Turners. She died at 20 minutes after twelve.

March 20. Susans baby, Susan Holyoke, taken with lung fever.

30. Joshua went to New York to H. Jenks wedding.

April 19. Funeral procession for President Harrison.

22. Houses sold.

May 6. Margaret O'donnell married.

*A Whig celebration on the election of President Harrison.

14. Presidents fast for Harrisons death.
29. Moving into South half house.
31. Very busy preparing to let the house to Mr. Osgood, half of it.

June 5. Broke up housekeeping went to Dr. Nichols to Board with Elizabeth.
20. At meeting all day, Dr. Parkman. Mr. Sewall dismissed.
30. A violent squall, Dr. N's barn blown down.

October 17. Susan's second Son born at twelve at night.
18. Came home with Elizabeth and Hitty to board with Mr. Charles Osgood at 15/ for each a week which will be 7 dollars 50 cents a week for three.

December 16. Dr. Holyoke had another Son.
22. Henry Upham died.

January 14, 1842. Mary had a daughter born 12 at night.
February 14. Mrs. Douglas moved into the Turner St. house.
March 7. Mrs. Loughlan went into the Turner St. house to live.
8. Elizabeth Orne died, aged 24, left $10,000.
23. Mrs. Lander died aged 97½ years.
May 16. Mrs. Smith had an appoplectic fit, died in 9 hours.
July 28. Mr. William Cleveland died.
30. Mrs. Joe Ropes died at eight eve.
August 10. Epes Turner went to Baltimore.
September 22. Mr. Butman went into the Turner St. house.
October 14. Mr. Caldwell, carpenter, fell from Misses Ashton house and kill'd himself instantly.
18. I went to Mr. Bedneys funeral.

January 7, 1843. Old Mrs. Safford died, 87 years old.
30. Mrs. Brazer died.
February 4. Susan gone to Mesmerism.
March 7. Mrs. Upham had tenth Son.
May 8. Mary had a Son born ten o'clock A. M.
June 16. Charles Andrew died aged 33.
July 31. Mr. Osgood began to talk about going to Italy.
August 10. Mary Hedge & Elizabeth from Montreal came.
16. Col. Pickman died.
28. Mr. Uphams child died.
30. Hitty went to Beverly to board with Mrs. Upham.
September 22. A Great fire in Danvers. Broke out at one o'clock at night. The Orthodox meeting house, Goodrich's large Hotel and 18 or 20 more buildings burnt to the ground. Dr. Nichols house caught in 20 places.
28. At Sally Ormands funeral.

October 12. Our neighbor Russel died aged 88.
14. Heard of Ann Turners death.
21. Hitty heard of Sarah L. Richardsons death at Chicago, she was 34 years old.

ANDREW NICHOLS, M. D.

1785-1853.

Physician of Danvers. From the portrait by Mrs. Sarah (Nichols) Berry, now in possession of Andrew Nichols.

December 21. Eliza Ann Page died, aged 32.
25. Mrs. Page died, aged 60.
January 16, 1844. Epes went to Boston for Baltimore.
29. Mrs. Stearns died, aged 80.
March 11. Mrs. Nat West died.
12. Went to Mrs. Skerrys funeral.
20. Irish procession.
May 10. Susan had a daughter born 11 'clock A. M.
24. Susan died.
August 12. Dr. Nichols' child John Holyoke died aged 15 months, 4 days, disorder of Cholera Infantum, sick 9 days.
December 19. The Great Fire began at eleven last night.*
January 28, 1845. Kimball & Sargents building took fire. Franklin building burned.
30. Coopers Shop burnt on Allens wharf.
May 8. Mr. Saltonstall died.
12. Heard of Mr. Wheelrights death.
July 8. Hitty went to Wareham to Epes Turners wedding and returned without going. Dr. N. & wife, Dr. H. & wife & Hitty sat out for Epes wedding in Wareham, but were disappointed, as the Plymouth boat did not run, and they went to Cambridge and came home by Nahant.
12. Glass 98 in Danvers, 103 in Salem, 108 in Boston.
19. Heard of George Landers death aged 24.
August 18. Joshua went to Northampton. Mrs. Holyoke to Syracuse.
September 15. Walk'd to see the Cotton Factory building.
October 18. I rode with Joshua to the Rockaway house.
31. Fire in the night, a Windmill in Marblehead.
November 22. We all drank tea at Dr. Nichols, he was 60 years old.
March 7, 1846. Heard of Dr. Brazers death in Charleston, South Carolina.
29. Irish Priest died, O'Flaherty.
April 23. Mary called down here & told us Mr. Abel Nichols death.
27. Charles & Robert began to go to Miss Peirce's school.
May 30. Raffety new laid the Sods in the front of the House.
July 4. Went to Miss Ashtons to see Floral procession.
17. Luscombs Shop robbed last night of 3 hundred dollars in watches.
21. Mrs. Webb had a daughter.
August 26. At Mr. Cowan's funeral.
September 7. Epes had a Son last night.
November 28. The Atlantic lost yesterday morning. There were fifty persons or more kill'd in the Atlantic.

*At the corner of Front and Lafayette streets.

February 25, 1847. Old Mrs. Phippen died, aged 91.
27. Deacon Safford died, aged 91 years & 5 months.
March 14. Mr. Neals house took fire.
July 20. I rode with J[oshua] to see Franklin Dexters seat.
August 2. I went to Mr. Benjamin Merrills funeral.
25. Mr. John Gardner [died.]
November 30. Dr. H[olyoke] moved into the Deland house.
December 26. Forrester Andrew died very suddenly, 40.
January 3, 1848. At old Mrs. Nichols funeral with Hitty.
Feb. 17. Heard of George Rea's death.
May 9. Hitty & boys went to see Caravan.
10. Mr. Cutter died.
June 5. Joshua died 4 minutes after 4 in the morning.
July 8. Mr. Nathan Peirce died.
12. Heard of Miss Saffords death.
August 30. Mrs. Rogers had a Son.
September 12. E[lizabeth] at Mr. Williams funeral.
24. Mr. John Prince died, aged 66.
25. Mrs. Clark died aged 90.
October 4. Mr. Stones child died, 2 years.
20. Our chamber took fire from funnel.
November 2. Accident happened on Eastern railroad at 12 o'clock at night, kill'd Six men and wounded a number of others. Lynn & Marblehead Cars met.
10. Mary Jane Nichols [Baldwin] died 2 'clock this morning.
15. Preparing to light parlours.
17. Great illumination for General Taylor.
19. Frances Silsbee died, aged 37.
21. Mrs. Mack died, aged 56.
6. Saw mills burnt at six o'clock A. M.
February 22, 1849. Hitty had Daguerreotype taken.
5. Bought of Dr. E. A. Holyoke 2 Shares in Andover bank. Gave him two hundred dollars for them, 1 hundred dollars and fifty-five conscience money, the rest Laboratory money.
March 12. Mrs. O'donnell died.
17. Mr. Osgood's father sail'd for California.
18 or 19. Mr. Augustus Osborn of Danvers, died of Apoplexy, 45.
22. Elizabeth Hodges died, aged 52, with Typhus fever.
April 4. G. W. Treffren died 58.
May 4. Had ballestrade put up on house.
19. New Gate put up & painted.
August 2. Laura Stone died with Scarlet fever, 13 years.
29. Mrs. Depeyster had a daughter born at Miss Ashton's.
September 10. M[argaret] H. T[urner] went to Wareham for Baltimore.
14. Father Matthew came to Salem. Great Parade.

30. Mrs. Bedney died.

October 3. The boys went to the Mechanic fair.

5. Eleanor Cowan died.

13. Mrs. Gomes died.

November 26. The great Hotel in Lawrence kept by Fish & Page burnt. Mrs. Page discovered it at one o'clock & there were 60 people in it, they but just escaped with their lives.

December 14. M[ary] Ashton died last eve, aged 76 years.

January 21, 1850. Mr. Nat Osgoods baby died aged 6 months.

March 30. Webster pronounced guilty of murdering Dr. Parkman by the Supreme Court in Boston.

April 17. Susan began to go to Misses Peirces School.

26. Vessel launch'd.

May 20. Began to move into Mr. Tucker's House.

June 8. Sold my house for 3500 dollars to society for Central St. church.

18. Oil Factory burnt two o'clock at night.

July 10. Mr. Osgood sat out for Niagara falls. North Danvers church burnt.

18. Funeral procession for President Taylor.

October 31. John Page of Danvers attempted to rob the Village Bank and was shot by the watchman and killed, aged 42.

December 16. Henry Putnam arrived, Shipwreck'd.

February 15, 1851. Elizabeth died at 12 o'clock at night.*

March 3. Mr. Dalton died suddenly in the Bank.

May 1. My house sold to Dr. Fisk, 3,000 dollars.

6. Margaret Osgood married to Mr. Smith.

July 11. Menagarie passed by.

February 14, 1852. Mrs. Emily Williams had a daughter.

18. Went to see Kentucky cave.

May 6. Governour Kossuth came.

28. The Steam boat Henry Clay burnt, and about 1 hundred passengers lost their lives either by burning or drowning. Miss Maria Hawthorne from Salem burnt.

November 23. Augustus Holyoke married in Syracuse to Maria Bassett.

March 30, 1853. Dr. Nichols died, at 11 o'clock, aged 67 years, 4 months. Typhus fever.

May 7. Heard of the horrid accident of Dr. Pearsons. Killed on Cars.

June 19. Mr. Osgoods match came out, Miss Cook.

July 19. Match Factory burnt in the night.

September 3. Augustus Holyoke had a daughter born evening.

December 29. Great snow storm. Tremendous.

30. Everybody shovelling. 5 feet deep Essex St.

*Her daughter Elizabeth Ward, aged 47 years.

January 20, 1854. Dr. Holyoke advertised his House.

February 28. Mr. Charles Osgood married to Sarah Cook in the first church by Rev. Mr. Briggs at two o'clock in the afternoon, and rode directly up to the Depot to go to New Haven. We heard from Mr. Osgood the 7th of March, he wrote to Charles that he & his wife were just setting out for Washington.

April 4. My fathers house put up at Auction.

27. Mary & family moved down to Salem to live with me.

July 11. Horatio Norcross was kill'd by making soda water for Mr. Simons.

13. Pickering Dodge's daughter found dead in her bed, Ellen Barry Dodge, 25 years, she poisoned herself.

17. 2 of Mr. Frederick Howes daughters were riding from their farm to Salem and the Cars met them in North Danvers and frightened their horse, and threw them out thirty feet and Lucy lived 48 hours & Elizabeth is still living but very ill. Elizabeth got well.

August 7. A child kill'd at the South Depot by the Cars running over it, aged 11.

21. Mr. William Hayford hired small house, Turner St.

September 4. M. H. T[urner] sat out for Syracuse with Charles Holyoke & wife who [was] married this morning.

13. Hitty & I went to see Panorama of Niagara falls.

November 2. Mr. Bradley ran off & left his wife and two children.

June 6, 1855. Call'd at Mrs. Doyles boarding house to see Mrs. Webb.

December 17. Dr. E. A. Holyoke died of consumption, in Syracuse, aged 59 years, 5 months, 4 days.

September 29, 1856. Francis E. Holyoke died aged 24.

INDEX.

Abbot, ——, 12, 26, 147, 160-164, 167-170.
Dr., 179.
Rev. Abiel, 144.
Betsey, 97, 98.
Ephraim, XIV.
J., 161, 173.
J. E., 162, 169.
Rev. John E., 170.
Mary Holyoke, XIV, 179.
Priscey, 120.
Gen. Stephen, 158.
Adams, ——, 15, 18, 38, 137, 178.
A., 166.
Hannah, 154.
John, 67, 82, 86.
Nehemiah, 152.
Addison, ——, 121.
Alden, ——, 42.
Alford, John, 44.
Col. John, 12, 24.
Allen, Allin, ——, 8, 23, 48, 54, 104.
Mrs., 3.
Betty, 101, 114.
Almanacs, VII.
Almon, Dr., 163.
American Academy of Arts and Sciences, XI.
Ames, Levi, 81.
Amory, ——, 53, 54, 61, 93, 119, 131.
Ropes, 51.
Anderson, ——, 113, 116, 125.
Andrews, Andrew, ——, 50, 70, 104.
Bill, 107.
Caty, 135.
Charles, 181, 184.
Dan, 172.
Forrester, 186.
Hitty, 78-80, 82, 89, 94, 95, 101, 104, 109, 113, 114, 116, 127, 141, 144, 147, 152, 153, 157, 163, 182.
J., 96.
Jos., 156.
Capt. N., 100.
Capt. Nehemiah, 138.
Antineno (servant), 176.
Anville, Duke d', 40.
Appleton, ——, 4, 5, 7, 8, 12, 13, 17, 23-25, 29, 32, 33, 50, 52, 53, 58, 61, 67, 68, 70, 72, 74, 75, 78, 79, 81, 86, 92, 95, 97, 99, 101, 108, 109, 115, 118-120, 124, 125, 128-133, 135, 136, 138, 140, 148, 149, 151-154, 159, 169.
Col., 22, 51.
D., 8, 145.
Daniel, XIII, 41, 55, 56, 140.
Elizabeth, XIII, 4, 41, 62, 143, 145, 177.
Elizabeth (Rogers), XIII, 2.
Henry, 70, 177, 181.
Jane, 125.
John, XIII, 2, 5, 32, 60, 89, 94, 101, 122, 166, 171.
John Sparhawk, 178.
Margaret, XIII, 2, 8, 32.
Margaret (Gibbs), 75.
Mary, 140.
Molly, 29, 58, 61, 70, 71, 80, 106.
N., 89, 92, 147, 152, 156, 169.
Nathaniel, XIII, 37, 38, 39, 41, 75, 143, 169, 177.
Nathaniel W., 83, 86, 97.
Dr. Nathaniel Walker, 132.
Priscilla, XIII.
Priscilla (Glover), XIII.
T., 126.
William, XIII, 142.
William Ward, 148.
Apthorp, Rev. East, 24.
Archer, ——, 134.
Arnold, ——, 3, 4, 7, 12.
Mary, XII.
William, XII, 3.
Ashton, ——, 90, 116, 118, 121, 124, 126, 128, 130, 132-135, 138-142, 146, 149, 150, 153, 155, 159-162, 164-166, 170, 171, 180, 181, 184-186.
B., 141.
Betsey, 143.
Frances, 182.

Ashton, Jacob, 72, 118, 157, 166, 177, 179.
Mary, 157, 187.
N., 161.
P., 120, 133.
Polly, 181.
Richard, 146.
S., 135, 141.
Sarah, 141.
Sukey, 128.
William, 143, 181.
Asparagus, 59.
Assembly Hall, 70, 75, 108, 149.
Astrea (ship), 120.
Atherton, ——, 59, 62.
Dr., 120.
Israel, 57, 61, 125.
Atkins, ——, 78.
Caty, 113.
Dudley, 45.
Atkinson, ——, 23.
Austin (servant), 26.

Babbridge, ——, 109.
Bache, ——, 150.
Bachelor, ——, 136.
Nathaniel, 153.
Bachelor, see also Batchelder.
Bacon, ——, 50.
Jacob, 30.
Badger, ——, 48, 99, 112.
Badlam, ——, 159, 173.
Gen., 147, 150.
Bailey, Bayly, ——, 15, 18, 118, 121.
Bainbridge, Com., 159.
Baker, Esther, XV.
Mary, XV.
Silence, 107.
Thomas, XV.
Balch, ——, 133.
Thos., 31.
Baldwin, ——, 15, 148.
Abigail, 149.
Jabez, 170.
Mary Jane Nichols, 186.
Ball, ——, 3, 183.
Elizabeth, 3.
Ballantine, ——, 17.
Balloon, 110, 123, 124.
Ballou, Clara Louise, XVII.
Bancroft, ——, 136, 137, 144.
Elizabeth, 139.
Thomas, 136.
Barbecue, 50, 73.
Barclay, Mary, 183.
Barker, ——, 176.
Barnaby, Rev. Andrew, 51.
Barnard, Bernard, ——, 22, 48, 50, 53-55, 60, 66, 69-72, 75-79, 82, 83, 92, 93, 95-99, 102, 103, 105, 106, 108, 110-114, 118-120, 122-124, 130, 132-134.
Capt., 57.
Dr., 103-107, 109, 112, 123, 126, 127, 133, 136-138, 141, 143, 144, 147, 150, 158, 161, 163, 165, 170-172.
Gov., 23, 62.
Dr. E., 141, 153, 159-161, 164.
Dr. Edward, 102, 103.
F., 70.
Francis, 27, 70.
John, 2, 39, 97.
Rev. John, VIII, IX.
Lois, 170.
Sally, 48, 52-55, 61, 63.
Sarah, 66.
T., 76.
Thomas, 29, 47, 58, 66, 72, 78, 83, 94, 138, 151, 160, 170.
Rev. Thomas, jr., 79, 80.
Barnes, ——, 15.
Barr, Capt. James, 169.
Barrel, ——, 115.
Daniel, 25.
John, 25.
Barrett, Barret, Barrot, ——, 23, 36, 71, 76.
Barstow, ——, 149.
Dr., 151, 152, 166.
Bartlett, Bartlet, ——, 69, 108, 109, 116.
Barton, ——, 56, 64, 72, 95, 96, 102, 104, 111, 114, 138.
Betsy, 110.
Elizabeth, 48.
John, 85.
Margaret, 106, 143.
Peggy, 114, 124.
Sally, 126.
Capt. Samuel, 48, 124.
Bassett, Maria, 187.
Batchelder, Batcheldor, Batchelor, Dr., 162.
Calvin, 168.
Elizabeth W., XVIII.
Batchelder, see also Bachelor.
Bates, ——, 176.
Bathrick, Ruth, 25.
Bayly, see Bailey.
Beadle, Susanna, 152.
Bean, ——, 138.
Beaty, ——, 119.

Beckford, Thomas, 150.
Bedney, ——, 184, 187.
Belcher, ——, IX.
Gov., 3, 5, 17.
Belchertown, 17.
Bell, ——, 132.
Bentley, Bently, ——, 116, 121, 126, 167.
Rev. William, 108, 110, 119, 126-128, 130, 150, 170.
Berkley, Dean, 3.
Berry, Dr., X.
Elizabeth, XIII.
Thomas, 8, 39, 42.
Beverly, 92, 160.
Beverly Cotton Factory, 120, 157.
Bickford, ——, 118, 127.
Eben, 164.
Biglow, ——, 136, 137, 139, 141, 143, 146, 155, 156, 159, 164, 181.
Betsey, 143.
H., 159.
Perkins, 178.
William, 137, 138, 144, 146.
Biles, ——, 7.
Bilhah (servant), 14, 18, 22, 23, 25, 26, 28.
Bill, Mary Ann, XVII.
Birchmore, ——, 60.
Black, ——, 142.
Blackburn, Henry, 134.
Blanchard, ——, 134.
Dr., 108, 111.
Blaney, Blany, ——, 54, 64, 72, 77, 78, 102, 111, 114.
Col., 55.
Maj., 5.
Joseph, 115.
Bliss, ——, 83.
Blowers, Rev. Thomas, 52.
Blyth, Blythe, ——, 69.
Benjamin, 75, 76.
Samuel, 86, 106, 117.
Boardman, Bordman, ——, 175.
Andrew, 39, 46.
Elizabeth, 24, 46.
Steward, 8.
Bollan, William, 11.
Bonaparte, ——, 162, 163.
Borgham, ——, 157.
Borland, ——, 68, 76, 154.
Dr. Francis, 85, 103.
Boscawen, Admiral, 19.
Boston, 1, 48, 60.
Boullay, ——, 131.
Bourne, Bourn, Col., 69.
Benjamin, 28.
Bourne, Elizabeth, XVI, 154.
Bourse, Peter, 41.
Bowditch, ——, 126, 135, 140, 164, 165, 167, 168.
Capt., 58, 68.
Dr., 172.
Charles, 177.
Ebenezer, 58.
Eunice, 63.
Joseph, 104.
Mary, 113.
Nathaniel, 139.
Sarah, 62, 136.
Bowdoin, ——, 18.
Bowen, ——, 5, 26, 147, 148, 151.
Daniel, 143.
Nathan, 125.
Bowes, Rev. Nicholas, 40.
Bowles, Isaac, 36.
Bowman, ——, 15.
Judge, 71.
Joseph, 25.
Brackett, Bracket, ——, 15.
Dr., 129, 142.
Bradbury, ——, 23, 119.
Braddock, Gen., 14.
Bradford, Williams, 20.
Bradish, ——, 115.
Bradley, ——, 188.
Bradstreet, ——, 126, 136.
Gov., 126.
Nathaniel, X, 136.
Samuel, 1.
Simon, 5, 6.
Braintree, 13.
Branding, 56, 57.
Brandon, ——, 11, 13, 17, 67, 79.
Brattle, ——, 12, 88, 115, 129.
Col., 15.
Gen., 83.
Martha, 26.
Thomas, 1.
William, 2, 26, 52.
Braxton, George, 140.
Bray, Zachary, 148.
Brazer, Brazier, ——, 173, 178, 184.
Dr., 182, 185.
Rev. John, 171, 172.
Breck, Robert, 39.
Brewer, ——, 6, 120, 181.
Bridge, ——, 114, 117.
Col., 90.
John, 41.
Rev. Matthew, 37, 38, 120.
Polly, 120.
Bridgham, ——, 22.
Elizabeth, XIV, 40.

Bridgham, Joseph, XIV.
Briggs, ——, 180.
Rev., 188.
Enos, 124, 165.
Brimblecomb, Sarah, 115.
Bromfield, Bromfeild, ——, 92-94, 131.
Brookhouse, Robert, 167.
Brooks, ——, 23.
Gov., 170.
Ned (negro), 173.
Broomfield, Sarah, XIV.
Brown, Browne, ——, 15, 53, 56, 59-61, 63-68, 70-73, 75, 76, 78, 80, 83, 93, 105, 107, 112, 121, 122.
Capt., 3, 13, 117.
Col., 58, 65, 67, 70, 76-78, 83.
Dr., 148, 151, 171.
Judge, 81.
Rev., 4.
Ann, XIII, 2, 3.
Billey, 79.
Binny, 55.
Burnet, 66.
Catharine, 63.
Caty, 81.
Rev. Cotton, 46.
Deborah, XIII, 3.
Elizabeth, IX, XIII, 2, 35.
Elizabeth (Legg), XIII.
Giles, XIII.
Hannah, XIII.
Jane, XIII.
John, XIII, 2, 35.
John B., 148.
Legg, XIII.
Mary, XIII, 35.
Mary (French), 59.
Moses, 120.
Philipa, 59.
Sally, 95.
Samuel, 3.
Sarah, XIII.
William, 14, 48, 51, 52, 58, 59, 101, 112, 163.
William Burnet, 59, 66.
Bryant, Rebecca, 182.
Buckminster, ——, 115, 129.
Rev. Joseph S., 156.
Buffington, Capt., 117.
Buffum, ——, 98.
Bulfinch, Dr., 52.
Charles, 167.
Thomas, 34.
Bunker, Capt., 11.
Bunker Hill, Battle of, 90.
Burchmore, Capt. Zechariah, 149.
Burgoin, Gen., 97.
Burnett, Gov., 3.
Burr, ——, 18.
Burrill, Burril, ——, 3-5, 27, 28, 128, 131, 132, 134, 135.
Col., 4, 5.
Ezra, 134.
Hannah, XII.
Hannah (Holyoke), 18.
Col. Theophilus, XII.
Burroughs, Giles, 145.
Butler, ——, 15.
Butman, ——, 184.
Byles, Mather, 30.
Dr. Mathew, 84.

Cabot, Cabbot, ——, 52, 61, 62, 67, 69, 70, 72, 73, 79, 89, 91, 92, 95, 96, 97, 99, 103, 105, 106, 109, 113-115, 117, 119, 123, 127-129, 131, 146, 150.
Betsey, 75, 76.
Billy, 111.
D., 104.
Debby, 102.
Elizabeth, 113.
F., 99.
Francis, 114, 119.
Frank, 60.
Jo., 59, 68.
John, 82.
Nancy, 61, 63, 64, 68, 69.
P., 68.
Polly, 73, 77.
Rebecca, 169.
S., 78.
Stephen, 96, 97.
Calahan, Calahon, ——, 131, 136, 137, 140, 146.
Caldwell, ——, 184.
Calef, ——, 88.
Cambridge, 60.
Camel, Cameel, ——, 36, 80, 99.
Campbell, ——, 36, 80, 100.
Sal., 76.
Candles, 7, 9, 11, 12, 24, 64, 99.
Caner, Rev. Henry, 42.
Cape Elizabeth (Me), 6.
Carlisle, Carlile, ——, 165, 168, 173.
Carnes, ——, 119.
Capt., 109.
Rev. John, 37.
Carpenter, ——, 109, 117.
Capt., 101.
Benjamin, 98, 131.
Wm., 132.
Carrell, ——, 119.

Carter, ——, 129, 140, 141, 143, 153.
Col., 59.
Eliza (Eppes), XIV.
Eliza Eppes (Cutts), 119, 173.
Eppes, 151.
Judith, 59.
Mary, XIV.
M., 157.
N., 154.
Nathaniel, 173.
Nathaniel, jr., XIV, 119.
Carwick, ——, 78, 80, 81, 92, 95, 101, 102, 106, 107, 111, 119, 120, 124, 137, 141, 148, 158-160, 162, 165, 167, 168.
John, 97.
Sarah, 173.
Cary, Carey, ——, 18, 104.
Thomas, 17, 18, 150.
Catlin, ——, 183.
Cato (servant), 42, 50, 53, 60, 73, 94, 95, 100, 106, 110, 111.
Cawley, Mol., 5.
Cazneau, ——, 149.
Capt., 30.
Chadwick, ——, 138.
Chambers, Capt., 34.
Capt. Charles, 7.
Champey, ——, 23.
Champney, ——, 11.
Chandler, ——, 76.
Col., 76.
Gardner, 76.
Channing, ——, 161, 162.
Dr., 167.
Chardon, ——, 23, 93, 94.
Charnock, Capt., 5.
Billy, 5, 6.
Emma, 52.
Hannah, XII, 5.
Capt. John, XII.
William, XII.
Chase, ——, 50, 180.
Abner, 111.
Chatham, John, 149, 150.
Chauncy, Chauncey, ——, 17, 129.
Rev. Charles, 41.
Checkley, ——, 21.
Cheever, Chever, ——, 55, 83.
Peggy, 67, 68.
Rev. Samuel, VIII, XII, 2, 39.
Chipman, ——, 23, 55, 121, 133.
Anstis, 121.
Choate, Dr., 178.
Chocolate, 95.
Churchill, Dolly, 72.
Cider, 7, 9, 14, 15, 16, 18, 20, 95, 114.
Claiborne, William C. C., 154.
Clap, ——, 164.
Thomas, 26.
Wait, XV.
Clark, Clarke, ——, 14, 15, 55, 56, 64, 84, 99, 103, 113, 119, 133, 170, 171, 177, 186.
Anna, 112.
Benjamin, 42.
Debby, 96.
Elizabeth, 154.
H., 133, 166.
Henry Anderson, 168.
John, 12, 112.
Mary, 52,
Parker, 49.
Rev. Peter, 30.
Pricey, 147.
Stephen Merrill, 172.
Clay, ——, 181.
Cleveland, Cleaveland, ——, 104, 108, 109, 111, 114.
Capt., 105.
Rev. Aaron, 118.
Betsey, 146.
Rev. John, 34.
Margaret, 112.
Stephen, 112.
Susanna (Porter), 118.
William, 110, 164, 184.
Cloutman, ——, 109, 170.
Nabby, 60.
Sally, 116.
Sarah, 60, 78.
Clubs, 57.
Coburn, ——, 41.
Cockle, ——, 55, 59.
James, 47, 53, 63.
Coddington, ——, 76.
Codman, ——, 57.
Coffin, ——, 88, 90, 91, 128, 130.
John, 91.
Mary, 106.
Mercy, 91.
Capt. Richard, 88.
Timothy, 91.
Coffrin, Eunice, 99.
Cole, ——, 154, 176, 177.
Thomas, 178.
Colman, Coleman, ——, 7, 91, 170.
Dr., 9.
Comet, 31, 36, 45, 155.
Condy, ——, 22, 23.
Cook, Cooke, ——, 18, 37, 175, 187.
Dr., 163, 179.

Cook, Sarah, 188.
Sarah Elizabeth, XVIII.
Coolidge, Capt., 48, 61.
John, 15.
Coombs, Isaac, 115, 116.
Cooper, ——, 54.
Dr., 73, 92-94.
Rev., 7.
Rev. Samuel, 38.
Rev. William, 36.
Cornelius, Elias, 170.
Cornwallis, Gen., 106.
Corwin, ——, 76.
Cotes, ——, 68.
Cotnam, ——, 54, 58, 65, 68, 72, 73, 76, 80, 84-86.
Capt., 67.
Grissy, 63.
Martha, 55.
Cotton, ——, 17, 83.
J., 16.
Josiah, IX, 34.
Court House, 117, 118, 183.
Covet, ——, 66.
Cowan, ——, 185.
Eleanor, 187.
Cowen, ——, 182.
Cox, ——, 16.
Crafts, ——, 4.
Cragin, Dorothy, 16.
Cranch, ——, 67.
Mary, 67.
Richard, 67.
Crane, Col., 108.
Crime, 28, 33, 34, 42, 56, 60, 96, 100, 104, 114, 115, 116, 134, 140, 172, 180, 185.
Crombie, ——, 53.
Cromwell, ——, 147.
Cross, ——, 49, 157, 170.
Nancy, 141.
R., 153.
Crowninshield, Crowingshield, Crowningshield, ——, 49, 50, 54, 55, 58, 63, 66, 72, 73, 77, 83, 89, 166.
Capt., 65, 165.
Anstes, 81.
B. W., 173.
Benjamin, 50, 51.
Capt. Clifford, 151.
Eunice, 72.
George, 162, 165, 167, 180.
George Varnum, 179.
Capt. Jacob, 135.
John, 50, 65, 81.
Richard, 180.
Sally, 100, 110.
Cummings, Cummins, Cumins, ——, 23, 54.
Henry, 20.
Curtis, ——, 91.
Curwen, Curwin, ——, 50, 63, 64, 68, 72, 78, 80, 81, 85, 91, 95, 111, 112, 136.
Abigail, 128.
George, 55, 141, 152.
Hitty, 62.
Sally, 80.
Samuel, 58, 98, 111, 128, 141.
Sarah, 152.
Cushing, ——, 15, 83, 97, 135, 142, 146.
Edward, 34.
Job, 41.
Rev. Jonathan, 35.
Joshua, 147.
Mary, 165.
Thomas, 8, 38, 150.
Thomas C., 126.
Custis, ——, 93.
Cutler, ——, 10, 15, 175, 176.
Cutter, ——, 186.
Cutts, ——, 26, 28, 30, 59, 61, 63, 80, 129, 142, 144, 153.
Capt., 127.
Anna, XIV, 127, 156.
Anna Holyoke, XIV, 30, 119.
C., 115.
Charles, XIV, 129.
Edward, XIV, 26, 178.
Eliza Eppes, XIV, 28, 119.
George, XIV.
Hampden, XIV, 129, 136.
Lucy H., XIV.
Mary, XIV.
Nancy, 110.
Neddy, 101.
Priscilla, XIV, 125, 129.
Samuel, XIV, 25, 29, 57, 156.
Sidney, XIV, 127.

Dabney, ——, 148, 161, 162, 167, 170.
Dr., 81.
A. M., 166.
Daguerreotypes, 186.
Daland, Deland, ——, 102, 186.
Dale, Becky, 113.
Holten, 168.
Lydia, 176.
Dalglish, ——, 80.
Dalrymple, Lt. Col., 30.
Dalton, ——, 49, 71, 80, 187.
Damon, ——, 21.
Dana, ——, 94, 136.

Dana, Judge, 143.
Abigail, 143.
Samuel, 140.
Dancing, 7, 48, 69, 70, 77, 83, 100, 108, 110, 116.
Danforth, Danford, ——, 131.
C., 138.
Daniels, ——, 57.
Sarjant, 104.
Dark day, 103.
Davis, ——, 4, 10, 15, 48, 69, 73, 74, 76, 85, 86, 88, 89, 91-94, 98, 104, 109, 113, 115, 131.
Capt., 88.
Ben., 94.
Betsey, 54, 56, 92-94.
Billy, 87, 89, 93, 94.
Ebenezer, jr., 172, 173.
Hannah, XV, 54, 94.
Joe, 66, 70, 74.
Polly, 106.
William, 87.
Davison, ——, 41.
Dean, Deane, ——, 13, 173.
Capt., 59.
Henry, 145.
Samuel, 20.
Dearborn, Benjamin, 37, 38, 41.
Deblois, George, 79, 84.
——82, 83, 126-128, 132, 135,
Debois, ——, 78.
DeGrass, ——, 133.
Deland, see Daland.
Demeregue, ——, 138.
Demmings, Dr., 99.
Denison, ——, 41.
Dennis, Rev. Josiah, 39.
Denny, John, jr., 42.
Dentists, 107.
DePeyster, ——, 182, 186.
Derby, ——, 64, 90, 95, 96, 98-103, 105, 107-109, 115-118, 120, 121, 127, 129, 131, 135, 136, 138, 143, 44, 148, 169.
Capt., 109, 121.
Col., 140, 142, 143.
Gen., 143, 145, 147, 154, 163, 168.
Betsey, 129.
E. H., 149, 156, 168.
Elias Hasket, 109, 110, 158, 163.
Eliza, 158.
Elizabeth, 109.
Foster, 149.
Capt. G., 121.
H., 95, 98, 100, 103, 104, 111, 119, 131, 138, 146, 147, 149, 157.
Derby, Hasket, 95, 108.
Hersey, 124, 144.
J., 103, 105, 140.
James, 153.
John, 94, 96, 99, 100, 108, 109, 111, 115, 118, 123, 125, 126, 131, 133, 136, 170.
Nathaniel Foster, 180.
Patty, 97.
R., 98, 100.
Richard, 72, 105, 110, 164.
S., 142, 147.
Samuel, 124, 153.
Samuel G., 156.
T., 125.
Devereux, ——, 180.
G. H., 181.
Dexter, Franklin, 186.
Samuel, 164.
Diman, ——, 117, 118, 121.
Rev., 119.
Rev. James, 118.
Dinah (servant), 17, 18, 20, 22, 26, 103, 105, 169.
Dodd, Capt., 56.
Mary, 3.
Dodge, ——, 73, 90, 96, 98, 104, 138, 170.
Capt., 112.
Ben, 178.
Eliza Ann, 182.
Ellen Barry, 188.
Capt. George, 149.
Hitty, 136, 180.
Israel, 143.
John, 171.
Kaleb, 136.
P., 173, 179.
Pickering, 188.
R., 166.
Donegan, ——, 121.
Dorr, ——, 15.
Douglas, ——, 74, 184.
Dow, Josiah, 151.
Dowse, ——, 52, 72, 73, 77, 79, 92, 93, 95, 100, 104, 111, 113, 131, 134.
Caty, 82.
Jonathan, 82.
Joseph, 47, 112.
Katy, 70.
Tommy, 86.
Walter, 52.
Doyle, ——, 188.
Drowne, Dorothy, 79.
Drury, Dr. John, 156.
Dudley, ——, 45.
Col., 7.
Paul, 12.

Dumaresq, Mary, 151.
Dummer, Gov. William, 24.
Dunbar, Rev. Asa, 78, 79.
Mary (Jones), 79.
Dunden, Dr., 84.
Dunham, ——, 167.
Dwelly, Deborah, 12, 13.
Dwight, ——, 149.
Dyer, J., 157.
James, 154, 158, 168.

Eames, ——, 15, 20.
Earthquake, 15, 17.
Eaton, ——, 156.
Dr., 160, 164.
Eccleston, D., 72.
Edwards, ——, 4.
Eggs, 28.
Egout, M., 126.
Elephant, 135, 164.
Elizabeth, Cape, 6.
Ellery, ——, 8.
William, 40, 41.
Ellingwood, Benjamin, 56, 57.
Elliot, Eliot, ——, 14, 99, 122, 123.
Dr., IX, 94.
Jacob, XII, 20.
John, XII.
Joseph, XII.
Mary, XII.
Sarah, XII.
Ellis, ——, 85.
Emerson, ——, 21, 155.
Dr., 182.
Emery, ——, 133, 145.
Capt., 152.
Margaret, 169.
Capt. Robert, 151.
Sarah, 151, 152.
Thomas Barnard, 145.
Emmerton, ——, 98.
Endicott, Indicott, ——, 77.
Eliza, 182.
Epes, Eppes, ——, 47, 49, 50, 52-56, 58, 62-65, 67, 69-75, 77, 105.
Abigail, 77, 78, 105.
B., 14.
Betty, 6, 7, 8, 14, 17, 18, 20, 21, 23, 26, 33, 44, 45.
Capt. Daniel, XIII, 80.
Elizabeth, XIII, 20, 33.
Love Rawlins, 56.
Mary, XIII, 33, 44.
Mary (Whipple), XIII, 6.
S., 12.
Samuel, XIII, 7, 8, 22, 44, 48.
Epes, Symonds, XIII, 6, 33, 44.
William, 77, 78, 105.
Essex Bridge, 118, 119.
Essex Historical Society, XI.
Esty, ——, 50.
Eunice (servant), 23, 64, 107, 109.
Everett, Everet, ——, 162, 182.

Fairfield, ——, 23.
Capt. John, 150.
Capt. William, 153.
Falcon, ——, 135.
Falcony, ——, 157.
Faneuil, Fanuel, Peter, 7, 33.
Farley, Maj. Gen. Michael, 110, 117.
Thomas, 116, 117.
Farmer, Mary, XV.
Farnham, Farnum, ——, 68, 70, 71, 75, 78, 80, 81, 83, 84, 112.
Col., 83.
Billy, 81.
Catherine, 84.
Daniel, 84.
Faxon, ——, 15.
Fay, E., 162.
Felt, ——, 84.
John, 72, 99.
Fenison, ——, 34.
Fennisy, Margaret, 34.
Fessenden, Fesenden, ——, 7, 8.
Betty, 30.
Ebenezer, 16.
John, 18.
Mary, 169.
Field, ——, 99.
Finch, ——, 5.
Fires, 1, 7, 9, 22, 27, 28, 42, 43, 48, 58, 60, 84, 86, 92, 101, 115, 127, 131, 138, 147, 155, 157, 158, 164, 165, 173, 184, 185, 187.
Firewood, 148.
Fish, ——, 187.
Fisher, ——, 69, 79, 85, 92, 107, 108, 111, 112, 121, 124, 130, 137, 138, 147.
Dr., 114, 117, 167.
Rev., 119, 126, 136.
John, 63, 84.
Joshua, 147.
Nathaniel, 107, 157.
Fiske, Fisk, ——, 4, 49, 124.
Capt., 117.
Dr., 187.
Gen., 124-126, 130, 136, 144.
Lieut., 41.

Fiske, John, 114, 136.
Lydia, 114.
Rev. Samuel, 49, 73.
Sarah, 144.
Fitch, ——, 52, 54, 60, 64, 87-89, 91, 134.
Elizabeth, XIII, 28, 32.
Elizabeth (Appleton), 62.
Rev. Jabez, XIII, 4, 28, 32, 62.
John, 4.
Flagg. Flag, ——, 75, 95, 108, 148, 150, 175, 176.
Capt., 117.
Dr., 152.
Dorothy, 79.
Samuel, 79.
Flegg, ——, 13.
Flemming. Andrew, 33.
Fletcher, Capt., 119.
Flint, ——, 5, 33-36, 38, 44, 173.
Henry, 14, 22, 32.
Flood, ——, 98.
Flucker, ——, 83, 84.
Sally, 84.
Thomas, 83.
Flynt, see Flint.
Fogharty, ——, 164.
Folger, ——, 87, 88, 90.
Capt., 88, 92.
Capt. George, 89.
Timothy, 87.
Folsom, ——, 142.
Forbes, Eli, 98.
Forrester, Forester, Charles, 164.
Nelly, 133.
Capt. Simon, 166.
Foss, ——, 39.
Foster, Forster, ——, 15, 21, 105.
Deborah, 4, 12, 44, 45.
Eliza, 166.
Gen. Gideon, 145.
Fowl, Col. Jacob, 64.
Fowler, ——, 9.
Foxcroft, ——, 33, 68.
Judge, 68.
Daniel, 32, 39-41.
Fran., 30.
Mehitable, 20.
Franklin, ——, 150.
Frazier, Fraiser, 133, 134.
Freeman, ——, 58, 62.
Isaac, 26.
French, ——, 97.
Mary, 51, 59.
Philip, 51.
Frothingham, Hannah, 64.
James, 169, 170.
Frye, Fry, ——, 50, 57, 58, 63, 69, 70, 85, 100, 116, 120, 122, 132, 133, 137, 138, 141, 155.
Col., 58, 85.
Major, 77.
Benjamin, 63.
Betsey, 120, 123, 130.
Betty, 81.
Cato, 114.
Love, 74.
Nathan, 154.
Peter, 96, 99, 134, 151.
Sally, 104.
Fuller, ——, 70, 169, 173.
Tom, 173.

Gage, Gov., 83.
Thomas, 83.
Gallais, Capt. David, 4.
Gallaius, ——, 12.
Gallison, ——, 83.
Gallows hill, 84.
Gamage, ——, 15.
Gannet, ——, 111.
Gardner, Gardener, Gardiner, ——, 37, 38, 45, 54, 58, 70-74, 79, 90, 107, 119, 122, 126, 146.
Capt., 138.
Col., 90.
Dr., 60, 78, 83.
Abigail (Epes), 105.
George, 81.
Hannah, 115.
Harry, 79, 82, 106, 127.
John, 95, 110, 164, 186.
Capt. Jonathan, 146.
Joshua, 91.
Loice, 66.
Mary, 146.
Richard, 162.
Sam., 116.
Dr. Sylvester, 78, 105.
Garrish, ——, 178.
Gavet, Joseph, 133.
Gavot, Sally, 98.
Gay, ——, 160.
Frederick L., VII.
Gee, ——, 5.
Rev. Joshua, 35.
George, Lake, 14.
Gerrish, ——, 72, 135.
Benjamin, 98.
Dr. Francis, 169.
Margaret, 121.
Nabby, 98.
Gerry, Lydia, 136.
Geyer, John, 167.

Gibaut, Capt. Edward, 130.
Sarah, 130.
Gibbs, ——, 32, 89, 171, 177.
Daniel, 55.
H., 20.
Margaret, XIII, 75.
Mercy, 151.
Gigon, ——, 166.
Gilchrist, ——, 60, 79.
Capt. James, 144.
Giles, ——, 50.
Gillis, ——, 70, 76, 80.
Gilman, ——, 23, 152, 157.
Joseph, 59.
Glass works, 13.
Gleason, ——, 36, 153.
Glover, ——, 48, 53, 61, 68, 73, 76, 80, 86, 148.
Anne, XV, 54.
Nancy, 73, 74, 91.
Nathaniel, XV, 54.
Peter, 87.
Polly, 87, 91, 95.
Priscilla, XIII.
Goff, ——, 53, 56, 62.
Goldthwait, Polly, 179.
Gomes, ——, 187.
Goodale, Goodill, ——, 49, 55, 57, 62, 67, 72, 77-79, 86-88, 90-92, 94-97, 99, 101, 102, 104-108, 110-115, 117, 118, 120, 121, 124.
Polly, 108, 114, 120, 122, 123.
Goodhue, ——, 77, 80, 82, 83, 86, 92-95, 98, 100, 101, 103, 106-109, 145, 149, 161.
Capt., 107.
Dr., 98, 101, 102, 104, 107, 160.
Benjamin, 139, 159.
Betty, 107.
Billy, 98.
Dorothy, 144.
Jo., 98.
Mary, 101.
Polly, 125.
Sally, 134.
Dr. William, 107.
Goodrich, ——, 156, 184.
Gookin, Gooking, ——, 8, 70.
Rev. Nathaniel, 34.
Peggy, 62.
Gore, ——, 151.
Gorham, John, 14, 16.
Gould, ——, 71, 76, 162.
Grafton, ——, 118, 143.
Joseph, 118.
Molly, 142.
Grand Turk (ship), 124.
Granger, ——, 131.
Grant, ——, 64, 69, 95.
Sally, 121.
Grasse, Count de, 132.
Graupner, ——, 157.
Gray, ——, 13, 28, 116, 125, 131, 142, 145, 147, 149, 156, 176.
Billy, 166.
Harry, 125.
Nancy, 96, 97.
S., 144, 164.
Samuel, 145.
W., 141, 146.
Wm. S., 168.
Gray, see also Grey.
Greaves, Dr., 8.
Green, Greene, ——, XII, 16, 17, 33, 133.
Betsey, 131.
David, 30.
G., 143.
Joseph, 32, 39.
Nabby, 138.
Thos., 27.
Greenleaf, ——, 129, 161.
Dr. Daniel, 25, 26.
Elizabeth, 25.
Greenock, Capt., 4.
Greenwood, ——, 147, 156.
Grey, ——, 115, 121, 123, 126, 128, 133, 137, 138.
Abraham, 124.
Eliza, 123, 124.
S., 140.
Samuel, 135.
W., 136.
Grey, see also Gray.
Griffin, ——, 64, 117, 119.
Dr., 165.
James, 116, 118, 165.
Griswold, ——, 157.
B., 165.
Groce, Mrs., 4.
Guilson, Dr., 88.
Gyer, ——, 91.
Fanny, 54.

H——, Hannah, 140.
Hacker, M., 81.
Hall, ——, 72, 77, 138, 159, 162, 175.
Mary, 183.
Hamilton, Alexander, 149.
Hancock, ——, 7, 14, 18, 19, 24, 33.
Belchar, 32.
E., 22.
Rev. Ebenezer, 6.

Hancock, John, 13, 40, 41, 104, 130.
Haraden, Harridon, ——, 84, 120, 134.
Capt., 142.
Hannah, 118.
Jonathan, 107, 135, 144.
Mary, 181.
Harding, ——, 181.
Harrington, ——, 41.
Nanny, 40.
Harris, ——, 5, 124.
Abner, 18, 20, 22.
Harrison, ——, 183, 184.
Harvard College, IX, 1, 4, 15, 16, 21, 23, 27, 29, 30, 32.
Hastings, ——, 46.
Hatch, ——, 133.
Hathorne, Harthorne, ——, 120, 146, 162, 165, 169, 177.
B. Herbert, 177.
Herbert, 175.
Wm., 164, 168.
Hathorne, see also Hawthorne.
Hats, 5.
Haven, ——, 23, 106.
Hawkins, Sarah, 48.
Hawley, Gideon, 24.
Hawthorne, Maria, 187.
Hawthorne, see also Hathorne.
Hay, ——, 84, 85, 135.
Capt., 83.
Capt. John, 84.
Hayford, William, 188.
Hayward, ——, 21.
Hearsey, Abel, 132.
Hedges, Hedge, Hedg, ——, 137, 140, 141, 144, 146, 155, 159, 162, 164, 167.
Edward, 178.
Elizabeth, 184.
H., 179.
Levi, XIV.
Mary, XIV, 184.
Sarah, 159.
Susan, 167.
W. K., 181.
Wm., 152.
Hemenway, Hemingway, ——, 140, 151.
Henderson, ——, 155, 177.
Henfield, ——, 141, 165, 181.
Joseph, 151.
Henman, John, 96.
Henshaw, ——, 21, 69.
Joshua, 20.
Herbert, Betty, 67.
Judith, 105.
Hessians, 96.
Hewes, ——, 133.
Betty, 134.
Debby, 54.
Hibbert, ——, 141.
Hickling, ——, 128.
Catharine G., 123.
Thomas, 123.
Hickson, ——, 142.
Higgins, ——, 72.
Higginson, ——, 50-55, 58-61, 64, 65, 68, 72, 73, 78, 87, 99, 107, 120, 125, 126, 133, 168.
Col., 65, 71, 77.
Andrew, 56.
Debby, 95.
Hetty, 50.
Hitty, 89.
John, 50, 56, 57, 63, 84.
Mehitable, 50, 61, 107, 119, 168.
S., 87, 108, 114, 118.
Sarah, 66.
Stephen, 53, 58, 60, 66, 81, 84, 86.
Susy, 61, 62.
Hill, ——, 19, 20, 21, 72.
Henry, 13.
John, 13.
William, 13.
Hiller, ——, 108, 116, 129, 133.
Maj., 117, 119, 121, 126.
Maj. Joseph, 136, 137.
Hilliard, ——, 71.
Hinman, H., 96.
Hinman & Stodder, 164.
Hitchcock, ——, 45, 77, 80, 176.
Hobbs, ——, 102.
Hobby, Mr., 4.
Rev. William, 34.
Hodges, Hodge, ——, 125, 139, 149, 150.
Capt., 56.
Elizabeth, 186.
G., 166.
Holden, Samuel, 32.
Holman, Dr., 171.
Holmes, ——, 129.
Capt., 108.
Dr., 171.
Ann, 178.
Holt, ——, 19, 23, 78, 101, 104, 125.
Rev. Nathan, 127.
Holyoke, ——, VII, 16, 18, 23, 26, 28, 30, 48, 52, 53, 60, 61, 69, 73, 74, 77, 79, 86, 92, 93, 103, 118, 121, 127, 185,

Holyoke, Dr., X, XI, 47, 57, 77, 83, 85, 86, 87, 96, 102, 103, 107, 110, 112, 116, 118, 119, 121, 122, 125-128, 142, 145, 167, 169, 182-186, 188.
Mrs., 4.
Anna, 4, 15, 17, 30, 44, 70, 119.
Anna ("Nancy"), XIV, XVI, 6, 14, 18, 21-23, 25, 39, 47, 55, 57, 82, 83.
Augustus, 161, 172, 187.
Betsy, see Elizabeth.
Caleb Hopkins, XV.
Charles, XVI, XVII, 188.
E. L., 2.
Edward, VII-X, XII-XVI, 1-30, 36.
Edward Augustus, M. D., VII, X, XIII, XV-XVII, 3-5, 8, 9, 14, 21, 23, 31-46, 48, 61, 65, 75, 107, 139, 155, 159, 168, 169, 179, 186, 188.
Eliza, 7.
Elizabeth ("Betsy"), VII-IX, XIII-XVI, 2, 15, 27, 35, 40, 44, 45, 48, 57, 60, 61, 77, 79, 80, 82-86, 92, 93, 95, 97, 99, 100, 109, 111-113, 115, 117, 119, 120, 127.
Elizabeth (Bourne), 154.
Elizur, VIII, XII, XIV-XVII, 20, 40, 41, 51, 52, 147.
Francis E., 188.
Frank, XVII.
George Osgood, XVII.
H., 155, 176.
Hannah, XII, XIV, XVI, 18, 52, 143, 148, 157, 160-162, 166, 171.
Harriet, 95.
Henrietta, XVI, 95.
J., 12, 30.
Jacob, XII, XV, XVII, 3, 29.
Joanna, XII.
John, VII, XII, XIV, XV, 1, 2, 4, 8, 12, 13, 21, 23, 33, 37, 41, 44-46, 48, 54.
Jonathan, 42.
Joseph, XV.
Judith ("Judy"), XV-XVII, 16, 82, 84, 95, 97, 99, 100, 101, 109, 111, 113, 115, 116, 119, 121-133.
Lydia, XVI, XVII.
M. E., 28.
Margaret ("Peggy"), VII, XIII, XVI, 3, 4, 7, 8, 11, 26, 39, 40, 44-46, 58, 63-65, 69,
Holyoke, Margaret, 71, 74-78, 80, 82, 83, 85, 87-89, 92-115, 117-133, 135-174, 176, 178.
Maria, XVII, 180.
Martha, XVII.
Mary, XII-XVI, 32, 44, 48, 62, 67, 162.
Mary ("Molly"), 6, 7, 13, 46.
Mary ("Polly"), XV, XVI, 27, 28, 42, 49, 50, 55, 58, 59, 60, 63, 64, 147.
Mary (Elliot), XII.
Mary (Pynchon), XII.
Mary (Vial), VII, VIII, XV, 47-139.
Mercy, XIV.
Molly, see Mary.
Nancy, see Anna.
Neddy, see Edward Augustus.
Oliver Peabody, XVI, 154.
Peggy, see Margaret.
Polly, see Mary.
Priscilla ("Prissy"), XIV, 5, 16-19, 22, 23, 26-30, 44, 45, 47, 52, 53, 60-62, 67, 78, 86, 103.
Rebecca, XVI.
Richard, XV, XVI.
Robert Treat, XV.
S., 152, 159.
Samuel, XII, XIV, XVI, 2, 30, 37, 40, 44, 45, 148, 177.
Sarah, XII, XV, XVI, 2.
Sarah Skinner, XVI.
Susanna ("Sukey"), VII, VIII, XV-XVII, 22, 109, 113, 116, 118-122, 124-137, 175-188.
William, XIV-XVI.
Holyoke coat of arms, 37, 41.
Homan, ——, 5.
Hooker, ——, 22.
Stephen, 17, 18.
Hooper, ——, 18-21, 49, 89, 119.
Joseph, 26.
Stephen, 24, 64.
Rev. William, 29.
Hopkins, ——, 75, 95, 102, 145, 146, 148.
Daniel, 74, 160.
Edward, 19.
Houghton, ——, 13.
Hovey, Dom., 25.
How, ——, 45, 159.
Howard, ——, 95, 140, 141, 152, 161.
Rev. Bezaliel, 168.
Ezekiel, 168.
Howe, Elizabeth, 188.

Howe, Frederick, 188.
Lucy, 188.
Lydia, XVII.
Martha, XVII.
Oda, XVII.
Rebecca, XVI.
Hubbard, ——, 14, 22.
Dr., 157, 160, 164, 169, 170, 172.
Dr. Oliver, 165.
Huggeford, ——, 173.
Hughes, ——, 144.
Hull, Gen., 157.
Humphreys, Col. David, 142.
Hunt, ——, 62, 69, 71.
Lewis, 106.
Huntington, ——, 65.
John, 26, 59, 65.
Hurd, ——, 161, 170.
Hussey, ——, 87, 88, 90, 91, 104.
Hutchinson, ——, 19, 84, 139.
Col., 7.
Gov., 52.
Elisha, 20.
Margaret, 84.
Thomas, 39, 83.

Indians, 1, 25, 115, 147.
Indicott, see Endicott.
Ingalls, ——, 65, 179.
P., 155.
Polly, 179.
Ingersoll, Ingersol, ——, 106, 114, 115, 117, 122, 123, 126, 133, 147.
Capt. Jonathan, 128.
Mary, 123.
Ink, 30.
Institution for Savings, XI.
Ipswich Fright, 86.
Ireson, Capt. Benjamin, 150.
Iron works, 135.
Isaac (servant), 98.
Ives, Capt., 71, 75.
Becky, 59.
Benjamin, 182.
Charlotte, 120.

Jackson, ——, 17, 22, 64, 66, 71, 112, 121, 136, 137, 181.
Dr., 157, 169.
Gen., 161.
Henry, 148.
James, X, 136.
Jonathan, 66.
James, ——, 37.
Jarvis, Jervass, ——, 178.
Capt., 27.
Jarvis, John, 28.
Jefferson, ——, 140, 147, 178.
Jeffrey, Jefferies, Jeffery, Jeffry, 47-49, 51, 59, 71, 104, 105, 108, 111, 113-117, 120-128, 130, 134-142, 144.
Arthur, 122.
Beckey, 127.
Betsey, 118.
Elizabeth, 136.
James, 149.
John, 156.
Nancy, 113, 122, 127, 151.
William, 126, 127.
Jekyll, ——, 7.
Jenkins, ——, 90.
Jenks, ——, 121, 175, 176, 182.
H., 183.
John, 148, 167.
Mary Dodge, 181.
Jervass, see Jarvis.
Jewett, Jewet, ——, 15, 65.
Johns, Dr., 156.
Johnson, Jonson, Jonston, ——, 50, 51, 62, 65, 67, 70, 71, 82, 86, 89, 92, 93, 138.
Capt. Benj., 91.
Nellie E., XVII.
Johonnot, ——, 166.
Jones, ——, 63, 70, 73, 82, 95, 100, 107.
Mary, 79.
Tom, 141, 149.
Joplin, Hannah, 140.
Juba (negro), 37, 44.

Kellum, see Killum.
Kenberg, Klin, 36.
Kendall, ——, 138.
Kent, ——, 94.
Capt. Benjamin, 41.
Kenny, ——, 130.
Killum, ——, 97-99, 106, 125.
Kimball, ——, 169, 185.
Rev. David, 173.
Eliphalet, 159.
King, ——, 54, 64, 65, 98, 126.
Capt. Charles, 83.
Hitty, 58.
James, 168.
John, 49, 50.
Kitty, 56.
Lydia, 110.
Rufus, 145.
Sarah, 137.
Kirkland, Dr., 162.
Kitchen, Edward, 65.
Kittel, ——, 30.

Kittridge, Dr., 160.
Knapp, Frank, 180.
J. Francis, 180.
Joseph J., 180.
Kneeland, ——, 27, 28, 30, 61, 64, 69, 120, 129, 131, 136, 141, 143.
Dr., 69, 74, 76, 91, 97, 99, 104, 113, 118.
B., 135, 158.
Betsey, 92, 129, 178.
Elizabeth, XIV.
Elizabeth Holyoke, XIV.
Lydia, XIV, 30, 115, 117, 118.
M., 133, 134.
Mary, XIV.
P., 126, 137.
William, XIV, 27, 57, 60, 112, 119.
Knight, Sarah, 12.
Knowles, Charles, 42.
Kossuth, ——, 187.

Lafayette, Marquis de, 112, 177, 178.
Lakeman, Elizabeth, 134.
Nathan, 134.
Lamb, Simon, 150.
Lambert, ——, 63.
Priscilla, 54.
Lamp, 15.
Lampral, Capt., 102.
Lander, ——, 98, 122, 123, 184.
Capt., 170, 181.
B., 145.
Edward, 178, 182.
George, 185.
Lydia, 155.
P., 120.
Peter, 145, 178, 181.
Rebecca, 145.
Richard, 98.
S., 159.
Sally, 131.
William, 181.
Landman, ——, 25, 26.
Molly, 26.
Lane, ——, 75, 117, 118, 153.
T., 120, 137.
William C., VII.
Lang, ——, 134.
Betsy, 130.
Edward, 169.
Langdon, ——, 15, 26, 56.
Dr., 62.
Langier, H., 145.
Larned, ——, 120.
Latham, Dr. James, 82.
Launching, 124.
Law, Rev. Andrew, 134.
Lawrence, Capt., 158.
Capt. Abel, 137.
Susanna, 18, 19, 22.
Rev. William, 41.
Leach, Paul, 140.
Learned, Learnerd, ——, 119, 121, 123, 126.
Ebenezer, 118.
Leavitt, Leavit, ——, 55.
Rev. Dudley, 99.
LeBarron, ——, 21.
Lechmore, Lechmere, Leechmere, ——, 48, 49, 53, 59, 158.
Margaret, XV, 47.
Nicholas, 47, 59.
Richard, 47, 52.
Lectures, 73, 75.
Lee, ——, 68, 72, 77-79, 93, 95, 97, 100, 102, 104, 106, 118, 119, 122, 124, 127, 128, 130, 131.
Col., 147.
Gen., 92, 95.
Capt. George G., 136.
Loice, 65.
Lydia, 136.
Nathaniel C., 132.
Capt. T., 123.
Thomas, 123.
LeGallais, Capt. David, XIII, 4, 12, 35.
Hannah, XIII, 12.
Legg, Ann, 3.
Elizabeth, XIII.
Jane, XIII, 12.
Jenny, 12.
John, XIII, 3, 12.
Lendall, ——, 49.
Leonard, Abiel, 22.
Daniel, 20.
Leslie, Lt.-Col. Alexander, 85.
Leverett, ——, 71.
Gov., 2.
John, 2.
Lightly, Joseph, 28.
Lilly, ——, 72, 81, 82, 85.
Capt., 68, 77.
George, 79.
William, 70.
Lilson, ——, 135.
Lindall, ——, 59.
Liscomb, W., 109.
Little, ——, 139, 146.
Dr., 126, 128, 130-133, 135-137, 139, 144, 147, 151-154.
Elizabeth, 150.

Little, Dr. Moses, 150, 155.
Lloyd, ——, 97.
Dr., 93, 95, 97, 100, 112.
James, 60, 94, 153.
Locke, ——, 21, 28, 48, 61, 70, 74, 76, 99, 115, 124, 128.
Mary, 118.
Polly, 119, 131.
Samuel, 21, 47, 49, 62, 98, 119.
Rev. Samuel P., 118.
Logier, Loger, Logeir, ——, 119, 120, 121, 123, 134.
Loring, ——, 167.
Rev., 178.
Lottery, 16.
Loughlan, ——, 184.
Lovell, ——, 21, 22.
Lovet, ——, 66.
Lovring, ——, 159.
Lowell, Lowel, ——, 10, 11, 16, 17, 68, 71, 73, 75, 80, 83, 89, 94, 95, 119, 121.
John, 20, 66.
Lowthrop, ——, 21.
Lucy, ——, 131.
Lucy (negro), 143.
Ludlow, Lt., 158.
Lull, Col., 167.
Luscomb, ——, 185.
Lyde, ——, 84.
Lynde, Lynd, ——, 49, 52, 54, 58, 64, 72, 95, 163.
Judge, 50, 55, 71, 75, 101.
Madam, 49.
Benjamin, 49, 50, 57, 58, 106, 117.
Benjamin, jr., 53, 74.
Lydia, 53, 65, 117.
Mary, 122.
Sarah, 53.

McCarthy, ——, 97.
McGilchrist, ——, 81.
William, 58, 102.
McIntire, Samuel, 142, 145, 154.
Mack, ——161, 186.
Elisha, 169.
McKean, ——, 128.
Mackey, ——, 67, 72, 82, 85, 95, 104, 134.
Capt., 77, 79.
Daniel, 53, 56, 122, 126, 134.
Esther, 134.
McWerter, Dr., 141.
Madison, ——, 161.
Mallet, ——, 131.
Mann, Man, ——, 91.
Molly, 8, 33.

Manning, Maning, ——, 110, 127.
E., 29.
Primas, 130.
Sarah, 21, 26.
Thomas, 150.
William, 7.
Mansfield, Mansfeild, ——, 58, 75, 81.
Betsey, 120.
Marblehead, 2, 3, 4.
Margaret (ship), 153, 154.
Mario, alias Grammond, ——, 126.
Marquand, ——, 150.
Joseph, 135.
Rebecca, 135.
Marrot, ——, 69, 77.
Marsh, ——, 24.
Dr., 153.
Thomas, 32, 34, 35.
Marston, ——, 75.
Benjamin, 8, 53.
Elizabeth, 53.
John, 50.
Lucy, 54.
Patience, 3.
Sally, 52, 53.
Capt. Wm., 168.
Martineau, Harriett, 182.
Martyn, Capt. Edward, XV.
Sarah, XV, 20.
Susannah, XV, 3.
Mascarene, ——, 13, 17, 19, 20, 23, 24, 26, 28, 29, 50, 60, 63-65, 67, 70-73, 77-84, 86, 89, 92, 97, 99-101, 104, 111, 113, 115, 119.
Col., 22.
Gen., 22.
Betsy, 14, 75, 76, 79, 80, 109.
Betty, 22, 29.
Elizabeth, XIII, 28.
Jean Paul, 11.
Joanna, XIII, 16.
John, XIII, 11, 12, 22, 29, 32, 48, 53, 68, 128, 173, 183.
Margaret, XIII, 11, 12, 32, 48, 128.
Peggy, XIII, 22, 23.
Priscilla, 16.
T., 130, 133.
Mason, ——, 131, 157.
David, 75.
Eunice, 107.
Massachusetts Medical Society, XI.
Massey, Dr., 152.
Mather, ——, 18.

Matthews, ——, 84, 85.
Mayhew, Dr. Jonathan, 29, 46.
Joseph, 32.
Maynard, Moses, 43.
Mead, ——, 173.
Measles, 20.
Medford, 1.
Medicine, X.
Melicut, ——, 137.
Mellen, ——, 120.
Melvill, E., 179.
Merchant, ——, 76, 94.
Meriam, Jonas, 18.
Merrick, Noah, 25.
Merrill, ——, 154.
Benjamin, 186.
Messinger, Messenger, ——, 108, 123.
Amelia, 108.
Meteorology, X.
Micklefield, ——, 177, 183.
Middleboro, 16.
Millekin, ——, 26.
Miller, ——, 15.
Minot, Minott, ——, 3, 11, 35, 59, 65, 68, 69, 74, 76, 80, 86, 93, 94, 97, 99, 104, 107, 113-115, 119, 120, 129, 131, 132, 134, 143, 147, 154, 156, 158, 164.
Judge, 131.
Betsy, 94, 121, 126.
Elizabeth, 177.
G., 10.
Hannah, 94, 105, 119.
Mary, XIII, 30, 35, 44.
Peggy, 123.
Stephen, 35, 44.
Stephen, jr., XIII, 30.
T., 128.
Miriam, Jonas, 20.
Mob, 42, 64, 69, 82, 86, 97.
Mofat, ——, 13.
Molton, Molly, 60.
Monies, Mary, 179.
Monis, Judah, 23, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 44, 45.
Moody, ——, 55, 102, 123, 142.
Moore, More, ——, XVI.
L., 141.
Lydia, 141.
Sarah Skinner (Holyoke), XVI.
Morehead, Moorhead, Rev. John, 37.
Sarah (Parsons), 37.
Moree, ——, 123.
Morgan, ——, 164.
Dr., 93.
Morgan, Molly, 74, 77, 93, 95, 98.
Morineaux, John, 150.
Morrill, Morril, ——, 104, 113, 119, 131, 134, 156, 164, 181.
Nancy, 144.
Morris, James, XV.
Susanna, XV.
Morse, ——, 17, 18, 33.
John, 29.
Moses (servant), 26.
Mulberries, 14, 17.
Mumford, ——, 83.
Munroe, ——, 166.
Marret, 41.
Munson, ——, 82.
Murray, ——, 75.
Daniel, 72.
Museum, 143.
Mushrooms, 7.
Mussey, Dr., 152, 156, 158, 160, 173.
Dr. Reuben D., 160.

Nantucket, 86.
Nautilus (frigate), 92.
Neal, ——, 129, 186.
Augustus, 168.
Hannah, 158.
Harriet, 182.
Theodore, 177.
Newell, Newall, Newal, Newel, ——, 72, 73, 97, 114, 121, 124, 129.
Capt., 14.
Asa, 94.
Thomas, 163, 164.
Newman, Rev. John, 35.
Nichols, Nicholls, ——, 79, 150, 153, 158, 167, 168, 171, 186.
Dr., 159, 182-185, 187.
Abel, 183, 185.
Andrew, VII, VIII, XVII, 37, 76, 181.
Annie Bowlman, XVII.
Clara Louise, XVII.
Edward Holyoke, XVII.
Elizabeth Hunt, XVII.
Elizabeth Perkins, XVII.
Florence Ballou, XVII.
George, 178.
Jane, 158.
John Ballou, XVII.
John Holyoke, XVII, 185.
John Joseph, XVII, 183.
Joshua Ward, XVII.
M., 166.
Margaret Appleton, XVII.
Marion Bill, XVII.

Nichols, Mary, XVII, 182-185, 188.
Mary Ann, XVII.
Mary Augusta, XVII, 182.
Mary Elliott, XVII.
Mary W., VII.
Mary Ward, XVII.
Nellie Chapman, XVII.
Nellie E., XVII.
Oda, XVII.
William Stanley, XVII.
Nicholson, Gen., 1.
Noland, James, 110.
Norcross, Horatio, 188.
Norris, ——, 155, 165, 176.
John, 151.
Mary, 155.
North Bridge, Salem, 85.
Northey, ——, 108, 142, 152.
Abijah, 165.
Miriam, 127.
William, 130.
Norton, ——, 44.
Noyes, Noyce, ——, 6, 118.
Belcher, 110.
Nutting, ——, 15, 56, 57, 88, 105.
Elizabeth, 113.
John, 53, 113, 122.

Obear, ——, 85, 164.
O'donnell, O'donnel, ——, 186.
Margaret, 183.
O'Flaherty, ——, 185.
Ohio, 14.
Olive, Anna, 117.
Capt. John, 117.
Oliver, ——, 19, 20, 50, 52, 54, 55, 58, 60, 61, 62, 64, 69, 72, 77, 78, 95, 99, 100, 102, 103, 106, 107, 111, 112, 114, 127, 135, 147, 157, 160, 178.
Dr., 85, 109, 112, 130, 132, 133, 137, 139, 141, 145, 149, 152, 158, 160, 161, 162, 164-166, 170-172.
Judge, 81, 99, 103, 106, 117, 120.
Andrew, 37, 49, 58, 64, 67, 109, 149, 160.
Dr. Benjamin Lynde, X, 142, 166, 181.
Hephz, 28.
Dr. James, 1.
Mary, 1, 49, 64.
Peter, 67.
S., 138.
T., 96, 102, 106.
Capt. Thomas, 2.
Thomas Fitch, 109.
Oliver, Wm. P., 149.
Olney, ——, 91.
Opera, 71.
Organ, 138, 142.
Ormond, S., 153, 164, 171.
Sally, 113, 127, 184.
Orne, ——, 65, 69, 75, 79, 82, 87, 88, 91, 93, 95, 96, 99, 102, 104, 106, 124, 125, 132, 137.
Dr., 101, 102, 106, 116.
Capt., 142.
B., 102.
Betsey, 120, 127.
Elizabeth, 184.
F., 104.
Henry, 165.
J., 168.
Jonathan, 81.
Dr. Joseph, 99, 106, 114.
Joshua, 23.
Lois, 112.
Mary, 157.
P., 133, 135.
Rebecca, 76.
Samuel, 84, 113.
Sarah, 74, 106.
T., 104, 123, 124.
Timothy, 76, 106, 121.
William, 49, 117, 119, 157, 163.
Orrick, Hannah, 89.
Osborn, Aaron, 174.
Augustus, 186.
Osgood, ——, 72, 73, 82, 98, 99, 108, 122, 124, 127, 128, 132-134, 139, 153, 175, 177, 182, 184, 186, 187.
Capt., 167.
Dr., 102, 108, 112, 117, 139, 149, 156.
A. Laura, XVIII.
Albert Edward, XVIII.
Benjamin, 114.
Charles, XVIII, 182-185, 188.
Charles S., 75.
Charles Stuart, XVIII.
Edward Holyoke, XVIII.
Eliza E., XVIII.
Elizabeth Frances, XVIII.
Elizabeth Stuart, XVIII.
Elizabeth W., XVIII.
Henry, XVIII.
Isaac, 118, 125.
John, 48, 49.
Joseph, 151, 156.
Katherine, XVIII.
Margaret, 187.
Maria, XVII, 178.
Mary, 173.

Osgood, Nathan Cook, XVIII.
Nathaniel, 131, 187.
P., 168.
Philip Holyoke, XVIII.
Rebecca, 140.
Robert, VIII, XVIII, 185.
Robert Ward, XVIII.
Sarah Elizabeth, XVIII.
Stuart, XVIII.
Susan, XVIII, 183-185, 187.
Susan Holyoke, XVIII, 183.
Susan Ward, XVIII.
T., 126.
Thomas, 168.
Ostrich, 117.
Otis, ——, 15, 16, 21, 97.
Oulton, ——, 122, 124.
Deborah, XIII, 3.
John, XIII, 3.
Outein, ——, 136.

Page, ——, 100, 185, 187.
Betsey, 137.
Eliza Ann, 185.
Esther, 126, 127.
John, 126, 127, 187.
Samuel, 110, 113, 137.
Paine, Pain, ——, 71, 74-77, 92, 104, 129, 134, 164.
Dr., 80, 81, 120, 126, 128, 129, 130, 151, 170.
Judge, 133, 144.
A., 151.
Hannah, 78.
Mary, 137.
Robert, 131.
Robert Treat, 159.
Dr. William, 112, 118.
Painting, 37, 67, 117.
Palfray, Palfrey, ——, 50, 105, 106, 109.
Capt., 105.
Sarah, 111.
Palmer, Col., 5.
J., 5.
Parke, ——, 113.
Parker, ——, 23, 102, 105, 108, 109, 115, 118, 124, 137, 139, 149, 165, 180.
Dr., 109, 113, 118, 149, 153.
Daniel, 173.
Parkman, ——, 113, 131, 156.
Dr., 184, 187.
Parsons, ——, 21, 98, 119.
Gorham, 172, 173.
Sarah, 37.
Partridge, ——, 81, 92.
Paugnet, James, 32.
Payson, ——, 15, 17, 18.
Peabody, ——, 11, 12, 52, 92, 125, 146, 158.
Capt., 144, 145, 152, 160, 161.
Dr., 151, 153, 158, 164, 166, 167, 171, 172, 177.
E., 172.
Francis, 177.
Hannah, XVI, 40.
Oliver, XVI, 40.
Peale, see Peele.
Pears, 11, 16.
Pearson, 97, 106, 110, 111, 113, 115, 120, 123, 126, 128, 129, 131, 133, 139, 147, 149, 178, 180.
Dr., 187.
Abiel, X, 116, 179.
E., 152, 168, 170.
E. A., 171.
Edward, 139.
Eliphalet, XIV, 95, 103, 150.
M., 155.
Margrita, 131.
Maria, 126, 137.
Mary Holyoke, XIV.
Priscilla, XIV, 103, 107.
Sarah, XIV.
Pearson, see also Pierson.
Pease, ——, 175, 176.
Peck, William D., 146.
Pecker, ——, 23.
Pedrick, ——, 180.
Peele, Peale, —— 145, 155, 168.
Catherine, 182, 183.
Jane A., 173.
Capt. Jonathan, 152.
Margaret, 160.
Willard, 181.
Peirce, see Pierce.
Pemberton, ——, 17.
Dr., 94.
Rev. Ebenezer, 2.
James, 8, 42.
Penhallow, ——, 116, 129, 142.
Pepperill, Peperill, ——, 30.
William, 29.
Perkins, ——, 115, 136-138, 143.
Dr., 126.
Joseph, 142.
Timothy Orne, 142.
Pero (servant), 116, 123.
Perry, ——, 53.
Augustus, 182.
Eben., 30.
Phelps, ——, 141, 153, 172, 173.
Sally, 148.
William, 157.

Phillips, Philips, ——, 10, 97, 151, 183.
Col., 26.
Major, 97.
E., 166.
James, 147.
Jane, 177.
John, 10, 25, 42.
Lydia, 49.
Rev. Samuel, 49.
Capt. Stephen, 183.
Stephen C., 173.
William, 40.
Philo (servant), 116, 145-147.
Philpot, ——, 63.
Phippen, ——, 49, 186.
Atwater, 148.
Thomas, 158.
Phipps, Phips, ——, 23, 28.
Lt. Gov., 17.
Madam, 19.
Physicians, X.
Pianos, 106.
Pick, ——, 131.
Pickering, ——, 119, 145.
Col., 119, 178.
John, 155.
S., 166.
Col. Timothy, 110, 150.
Pickman, ——, 50, 52-55, 58, 59, 64, 67, 68, 70, 72-80, 82, 83, 85, 91, 94-97, 99-108, 111, 112, 114, 117, 119, 120, 122, 128, 133, 139, 147, 149, 160, 180.
Capt., 65.
Col., 19, 22, 48, 49, 51, 52, 56-60, 64-67, 70-72, 79, 80, 114, 120, 122, 124-126, 128, 130, 132, 138, 143, 144, 148, 149, 152, 153, 165, 168, 170, 171, 184.
Dr., 139, 148, 152, 158-161, 164, 165.
Gov., 56.
B., 80, 82, 85, 125, 135-137, 169,
Becky, 127.
Benjamin, XV, 16, 47, 56, 59, 74, 81, 86, 103, 105, 106, 109, 113, 115, 121, 138, 152, 166.
Betsey, 53.
Betty, 51.
Billy, see William.
C. G., 77, 81, 85, 95, 100, 103, 104, 107, 108, 113, 120, 126.
Cartret Rawlins, 104.
Clark Gayton, 74, 106, 110, 157.
D., 137.
Pickman, Elizabeth, 113.
G., 79.
Judith, XV, 14, 16, 47.
Judy T., 124.
L., 138.
Love, 96, 114.
Love (Rawlins), 115.
M. D., 168.
Mary Toppan, 165.
P., 116, 120.
Polly, 113, 128.
R., 161.
Rachel, 61.
Sally, 122.
Thomas, 80, 142, 165.
W., 126, 130, 140, 141.
William, 83, 95, 97, 100, 107, 137, 163.
Piemont, John, 84, 85.
Pierce, ——, 50, 158, 167, 185, 187.
Benjamin, 156, 178.
Betsey, 183.
Elizabeth, 118.
George, 173.
H., 178.
Isaac, 13.
Jerathmael, 163.
L. R., 166.
Nathan, 186.
Pierson, Dr., 168, 169.
Pierson, see also Pearson.
Pigeons, 34.
Pigot, George, 3.
Pike, ——, 23.
Pillsbury, Capt., 164.
Pinchback, ——, 66.
Pinckney, Gen. Charles C., 143.
Piper, Esther, 29.
Pirates, 114, 157.
Pitman, A. Laura, XVIII.
Pitts, ——, 23, 93, 94, 97, 98, 104, 146, 149, 150, 156.
John, 17.
Placide, ——, 128.
Plaisted, Col., 58.
Col. Ichabod, 54, 57.
Plummer, ——, 128, 133.
Dr., 123.
Catherine, 116.
Dr. Joshua, 116, 125.
Olive, 141.
Sophia, 140.
Poland, Jacob, 56.
Pool, Fitch, 182.
Port Royal, 1.
Porter, ——, 10, 68, 81, 85, 89.
Rev. Aaron, 1.

Porter, M., 21.
Mary, XV, 47, 118.
Samuel, XV, 47, 118.
Susanna, 118.
Post, Elizabeth, 28.
Pote, ——, 97, 115.
Powell, Powel, ——, 1, 92, 93, 127, 144.
Pownall, Gov., 17, 18.
Prebble, ——, 133.
Prentice, Prentiss, ——, 9, 21, 24, 31, 70, 163.
Rev. J., 13.
John, 31.
Thomas, 31.
Prescott, Prescot, ——, 19, 96, 121, 123, 124, 127, 128, 130-142, 144-146.
Col., 123.
Rev. Benjamin, 2, 8.
George W., 177.
J., 140.
Mary, 177.
W., 174.
William, 123, 142.
William Hickling, 123, 130.
Preston, ——, 130, 131.
Charles H., XVII.
Charles Putnam, XVII.
Nellie Chapman, XVII.
Ruth Stuart, XVII.
Stanley Nichols, XVII.
Price, Rev. Roger, 40.
Prince, ——, 31, 72, 82, 102, 103, 105, 106, 108, 110-114, 116-118, 120-128, 130, 132, 133, 135, 138, 141, 142, 171, 183.
Dr., 68, 87, 138, 140, 141, 143, 144, 148-150, 152, 156-159, 161, 162, 165, 171, 178, 182.
Rev., 136.
John, 101, 111, 156, 164, 186.
Mary, 148.
R., 126.
T., 138.
William Henry, 164.
Proctor, Procter, ——, 5, 75, 96, 154.
Thorndike, 122.
Ptolemy, 12.
Puddington, ——, 93, 94, 96.
Pue, Jonathan, 47.
Pullen, Pulling, ——, 108, 116, 119, 123, 124, 126, 128, 138-140, 142, 143, 145-150, 152, 153, 157, 159, 161.
Dr., 112.
Edward, 134, 169.
Punchard, ——, 164, 182.
Sarah, 76, 78, 119, 125.
Purpoodock (Me.), 6.
Putnam, ——, 15, 33, 52, 54, 55, 64, 72, 73, 76, 78, 95, 113, 116, 119, 121, 123, 125, 127, 128, 130, 132, 133, 153, 155, 179.
Capt., 72, 104, 117, 119.
Col., 76.
Dr., 58, 71, 72, 85, 101, 105, 106, 110, 149.
Judge, 160, 161.
Amos, 60.
Capt. Batholomew, 162.
E., 126, 128, 130, 147, 180, 181, 183.
Eben, 180.
Dr. Ebenezer, 62, 119, 124, 132, 149.
Elizabeth, 122.
Henry, 187.
Gen. Israel, 142.
James, 32, 122.
Margaret, 149.
Mary Elizabeth, 181.
S., 121, 136, 138, 144.
Sally, 105, 122.
Pynchon, Pyncheon, Pynchin, ——, 52, 54, 59, 63-68, 70, 72, 73, 77, 80, 83-85, 87, 88, 91-96, 98, 100-103, 105, 107, 111, 112, 116, 118, 120, 126, 130, 144, 175.
Maj., 1.
Caty, 85, 89, 91.
Catherine, 83, 94.
J., 108.
Katy, 73.
Mary, XII.
Sally, 87, 91.
Sarah, 109.
William, 49, 78, 83, 87, 109, 111, 120.

Quaboag, 1.
Quarles, ——, 127.
Quincy, ——, 15, 54, 74, 77.
Quiner, Hannah, 177.

Raffety, ——, 185.
Railroad, 182.
Ran, ——, 52.
Rand, ——, 17.
Dr., 154.
Rankin, ——, 82.
Rattie, ——, 101, 102.
Capt., 106.

Rawlins, Love, 115.
Rea, Capt., 172.
Capt. Archelaus, 151.
Elizabeth, 151.
George, 186.
Mary, 183.
Read, Reed, ——, 111, 118, 122-126, 128-130, 133, 135, 137-139, 141, 143, 147, 149.
Betsy, 125.
Betsey Holyoke, 129, 175.
Elizabeth Holyoke, 125, 129.
Nathan, 110, 111, 117, 122, 135, 136.
Redfield, Sam, 147.
Remington, Remmington, ——, 7, 34.
Judge, 8.
Renthall, Capt. Robert, 99.
Revere, Paul, 57.
Rice, ——, 15, 21, 94.
Richardson, ——, 13, 15, 147.
Jesse, 158.
Sarah L., 184.
Robbins, ——, 12, 31, 173.
Roberts, ——, 66.
Robie, ——, 87.
Mary, 148.
Mehitable, 50.
Thomas, 58, 107, 156.
Robinson, Robbinson, ——, 4, 136, 140, 141, 152, 155, 159, 160, 167.
Lois, 134.
Nathan, 178.
Roby, ——, 58.
Roch, ——, 87, 88, 91, 94.
Rogers, ——, XIII, 12, 13, 24, 128, 130-133, 139, 146, 175, 186.
Capt., 85.
Abigail D., 167.
Elizabeth, XIII, 2, 3.
G., 126.
John, 3, 125, 131.
John, jr., 7.
N., 3.
Nathaniel, 131.
Patience, 3.
Capt. William A., 173.
Rollins, Dr., 180.
Rope dancing, 119, 121.
Ropes, ——, 50, 54, 55, 57, 58, 62, 64-66, 70-72, 78, 92, 95, 100, 102, 113, 114, 116, 127, 136.
Judge, 81, 121.
Abigail, 49, 183.
Benjamin, 122.
Ropes, Elizabeth, 62.
Eunice, 172.
Eunice D., 177.
Jenny, 120.
Joe, 184.
John, 118.
John H., 177.
Jonathan, 106.
Lilla, 58.
Mary (Coffin), 106.
Nabby, 80.
Nathaniel, 49, 58, 77, 82, 124, 125, 148, 155.
Priscilla, 49.
Samuel, 53.
Sarah, 122, 140.
T., 120.
Routh, see Rowth.
Row, John, 69.
Rowland, Richard & Co., 2.
Rowth, Routh, ——, 75, 77-80. 82.
Abigail, 78.
Richard, 74, 77, 81, 83, 84.
Russell, Russel, ——, 23, 123, 153, 162, 165, 184.
Judge Chambers, 66.
Capt. Edward, 161.
James, 1.
Rust, ——, 62, 100, 110.
Polly, 110.

Sachrider, ——, 156.
Safford, ——, 113, 177, 184, 186.
Thankful, 113.
St. Mara, M., 126.
St. Mark, ——, 121.
Salem Athenaeum, XI.
Salem Dispensary, XI.
Salem Jail, 79.
Sales, ——, 167.
Saltonstall, Saltonstal, ——, 64, 68, 144, 150, 185.
Col., 81.
Leverett, 180.
Nat., 183.
Richard, 12.
Sanders, Capt., 117.
Peggy, 123.
Susey, 168.
Sanders, see also Saunders.
Sanderson, Dr., 171.
Jacob, 153.
Sargent, Sarjant, Sarjeant, Sergeant, Serjant, Serjeant, ——, 53, 59, 62, 64, 70, 72, 73, 75, 81, 89, 94, 95, 98-106, 185.

Sargent, Col., 10, 22, 50, 55, 57, 102, 107.
Col. Epes, 48, 55.
Polly, 53.
Saunders, ——, 58, 71, 72, 80, 101, 125, 133, 149.
Capt., 69.
C., 166.
Charlotte, 100.
John, 110, 128.
M., 176.
Michah, 96.
Sally, 133.
Saunders, see also Sanders.
Savage, ——, 73, 180.
S., 182.
Sawyer, ——, 21.
Josey, 94.
Schaffer, G., 144.
Scholly, Peggy, 58.
Schools, 50, 54, 74, 131, 137.
Scott, ——, 94.
Searl, ——, 20.
Sea serpent, 171, 177.
Secomb, ——, 164.
Selby, ——, 131, 133.
Selman, ——, 180.
Sever, ——, 83.
Anne Warren, 172.
Severy, S., 181.
Sewall, Sewal, ——, 30, 75, 77, 81, 97, 106, 110, 184.
Dr., 16, 25, 68.
Judge, 18.
Joseph, 2.
Mitchell, 78.
Peggy, 81.
Samuel, 159.
Judge Stephen, 23.
Shatswell, ——, 180.
Shattuck, ——, 21.
Shaw, ——, 91.
Sheaf, ——, 78.
Shehan, Bryan, 78.
Shelton, Esther, 96.
Shepard, Jeremiah, 167.
Michael, 157.
Sherman, James, XV.
Mary, XV.
Sarah, 26, 29.
Shillaber, ——, 139.
Shimmin, ——, 80, 81.
Shirley, Shirly, ——, 8.
Gov., 6, 10, 13, 16.
Shoes, 5.
Shreave, Capt., 183.
Sibley, Abiel, 3.
Sikes, ——, 176.
Silhouettes, 150.
Silsbee, Silsbe, ——, 172, 181.
Frances, 186.
Nathaniel, 171, 177.
Simeon (servant), 125, 130.
Simons, ——, 188.
Simons, see also Symonds.
Simpson, ——, 26, 48, 59, 62, 69, 74, 76, 85-87, 113, 115, 131, 154, 162.
Anne, XV.
Billy, 84.
Eliza, 114.
Esther, XV.
Hannah, XV.
Hannah (Davis), 94.
John, XV, 69, 97.
Jonathan, XV, 47, 52, 54, 84, 85, 133.
Margaret, XV.
Margaret (Lechmere), 47.
Mary, XV.
Mary (Baker), XV.
Peggy, 97.
Polly, 53, 65.
Susanna, XV.
Wait (Clap), XV.
Singing, 26, 82, 158.
Skates, ——, 177.
Skerry, ——, 185.
Skidmore, Rebecca, 140.
Skillings, ——, 151.
Skinner, ——, 91.
Capt., 4, 5.
Betsey, 177.
John, XV.
Sarah, XV.
Slave, 37.
Sluman, Slewman, ——, 21, 142.
Small pox, 3, 13, 27, 48, 49, 60, 61, 81, 82, 95, 98.
Smethurst, Capt., 3.
Smith, ——, 6, 17, 70, 92-94, 97, 112, 114, 119, 136, 146, 184, 187.
Capt., 108.
Catharine, 167.
Elias, 19.
Hannah, 25.
Jeremiah, 110-112.
Mary, 67.
Thankful, 137, 141, 143.
Thomas, 19.
Rev. William, 67.
Snoden, ——, 43.
Snuff, 29.
Soap, 27.
Soderstrom, Soderstron, ——, 128-130, 132.

Soldiers, 40.
Somerville, ——, 52, 55, 56, 58, 60, 62.
Thomas Woolridge, 60.
Southall, Lucy H., XIV.
Souther, Moses, 25.
Spalding, see Spaulding.
Sparhawk, ——, 4, 21, 56, 59, 73, 78, 79, 85, 92, 95, 101, 103, 105.
Col., 28.
Rev., 14.
Jane, 126.
John, 57.
Nathaniel, 28, 57, 65.
Peggy, 75.
Sam, 123.
Spaulding, ——, 117, 139, 150.
Rev. Joshua, 114, 116.
Matthias, 140.
Spofford, Dr., 106.
Spooner, ——, 129.
Sprague, Sprauge, ——, 126, 181, 182.
Maj., 117, 121, 124, 128, 130, 136.
E., 164.
J. E., 154, 164, 173.
Joseph, 149, 155.
Joseph E., 166.
Sally White, 106.
Stacey, Stacy, ——, 62.
Capt., 5.
Dr., 5.
Stanley, Elizabeth Perkins, XVII.
Zachary, 154.
Stanton, ——, 84.
Steamboat, 172.
Stearns, Sterns, ——, 108, 133, 185.
Dr., 106, 112, 117, 130, 136, 161.
Eunice, 76.
Dr. William, 169.
Stedman, ——, 5, 24.
Stevens, ——, 13, 52.
Eliza E., XVIII.
Steward, ——, 105, 106.
Stickney, Matthew A., VII, VIII.
Stiles, see Styles.
Still, ——, 153.
Stoddard, ——, 75.
Stodder, Hinman &, 164.
Stone, ——, 15, 186.
C., 166.
Dorcas, 40.
George, 99.
Hannah, 81.
Stone, John, 168.
Laura, 186.
Capt. Robert, 167.
Samuel, 40.
Storer, Ebenezer, 24.
Joseph, XIV.
Priscilla, XIV.
Priscilla (Cutts), XIV.
Storms, 6, 7, 24, 28, 29, 41, 68, 144, 145, 163, 176.
Story, ——, 78, 115.
Judge, 166, 171.
Joseph, 146.
Mary Lynde Fitch, 146.
Strawberries, 63.
Straw carpet, 167.
Strong, ——, 159.
Gov., 170.
Styles, Simeon, 126.
Sugar, 167.
Sullivan, ——, 151.
Sumner, ——, 141, 142, 175, 176.
Swain, ——, 91.
Swan, ——, 146.
Swasey, Swazey, ——, 103, 137.
Swett, Sweat, ——, 145, 149.
Capt., 148.
Capt. Joseph, 6.
S., 5, 6.
Stephen, 4.
Symmes, Symns, ——, 19, 79.
Sarah, 54, 73, 75.
Symonds, John, 148, 149.
Mary, XIII.
Zilla, 60.
Symonds, see also Simons.

Tailor, see Taylor.
Talamy, Capt., 3.
Talerney, Capt., 3.
Tapley, Tappley, ——, 56, 59.
Tappan, Bezaleel, 56.
Rev. David, 143.
Mary, 56.
Tappan, see also Toppan.
Tarr, ——, 16.
Taylor, Tailor, ——, 27, 84, 85, 179, 187.
Gen., 186.
Rev. John, 11.
Tea, 55, 62, 71, 80, 91.
Templeman, ——, 107, 108.
Thatcher, Dr., 131, 133.
Rev., 93.
Thermometer, 9, 24.
Thomas, ——, 69, 72, 73, 106, 158.
Thompson, ——, 21.

Thorndike, ——, 124, 144, 156.
Anna, 167.
Israel, 167.
Tom (servant), 108.
Tombe, Sieur de la, 125.
Tong, Tonge, Tounge, ——, 55, 76.
Capt., 56, 67, 75.
Tongues, Winkworth, 55.
Toppan, ——, 24, 56, 70, 72, 79, 81, 116, 149.
Nancy, 98.
Toppan, see also Tappan.
Torrey, Torry, ——, 147.
Dr., 146, 163.
Tounge, see Tong.
Townsend, ——, 113, 115.
Trask, ——, 18.
Rev. Nathaniel, 40.
Treadwell, Treadwel, ——, 126, 147, 149, 150.
Dr., 132, 140, 141, 147, 151, 152, 156, 158, 160, 161, 163, 165-167, 170, 171, 181.
J. D., X.
John, 141, 144, 154.
John W., 180.
T., 125.
William, 131.
Treat, Elizabeth, XV.
Joseph, XV.
Mary (Farmer), XV.
Treffren, G. W., 186.
Trevett, Richard, 3.
Samuel R., 146.
Sarah, 3.
Trowbridge, ——, 12, 47, 55.
Judge, 68.
Trumbull, Trumble, ——, 21.
Jonathan, 20.
Tucker, ——, 144, 153, 160-162, 168, 187.
Capt., 5.
Ben., 106.
E. O., 166.
Ichabod, 148, 155.
Sam, 180.
T., 162, 171.
Tuckerman, ——, 148.
Tufts, Dr., 8.
Tulley, John, 157.
Turell, Turrell, ——, 28.
Rev. Ebenezer, 36.
Turner, ——, 7, 15, 69, 72, 78, 81, 111, 128, 131-138, 140-144, 146, 149-159, 161, 164-171, 173, 175-179, 183.
A., 138.
Turner, Ann, 157, 159-161, 184.
Augustus, 133, 157, 162, 168, 176, 177.
Betsey, 98.
Charles, 141.
E., 166.
Edward, 143.
Edward Augustus, XVII, 135, 167.
Epes, 166, 172, 184, 185.
George, 140.
John, 110, 116.
Judith, 134, 135, 137, 142, 146, 149, 151, 154, 155, 167, 176.
Judith Pickman, XVII, 158.
Dr. Kitchen, 92.
M., 166, 170.
M. H., 188.
Margaret, 152, 157.
Margaret H., 186.
Margaret Holyoke, XVII, 142, 150.
Mary, 110.
Nathaniel Vial, XVII.
Samuel, XVII, 136.
Samuel Epes, XVII.
Sophy, 133.
W., 181.
William, XVII, 111, 132, 143, 158, 159, 165, 168, 176, 179, 180.
William H., 177.
William Henry, XVII.
Turtle feast, 51, 59, 71, 74, 76, 129.
Tuttle, ——, 23.
Twiss, Jonathan, 113.
Tytler, James, 134, 144.

Umbrella, 71.
Upham, ——, 179, 181, 183, 184.
Rev., 178, 182.
Edward, 183.
Henry, 184.
Upton, ——, 142, 160, 176.

Vancolsters, ——, 71.
Vanderfoot, Susannah, 97.
Vans, ——, 58, 60, 63, 67, 68, 72, 82, 92, 95, 98-100, 102, 103, 106, 108, 121, 130.
Mary, 73.
William, 52, 53, 57, 73, 87, 122, 115, 121, 127, 129-137.
Varney, ——, 98.
Vassall, Vassal, Vassel, ——, 10, 23, 87, 88.
Col. J., 9.

Vassall, William, 22, 74.
Verstille, Versatile, ——, 147, 176.
William, 141, 142.
Very, ——, 94.
Vial, Mary, VII, XV, 21, 47, 139, Mary (Simpson), XV.
Nathaniel, XV.

Wadsworth, ——, IX, 4, 8, 125, 156.
Wait, ——, 108.
Debby, 128.
Wakefield, Elizabeth, 42.
Walcott, Mehitable, 3.
Waldo, ——, 103, 104, 114, 119, 126, 132, 133, 150, 165.
Dr., 100, 102, 103, 108, 110, 114.
Maj., 123, 155.
Amelia, 108.
Emily, 154.
Jonathan, 106, 108, 162, 167.
Mary, 106.
Sally, 107.
Samuel, 107.
Walker, ——, 21, 23.
Dr., 122.
Benjamin, 42.
Joanna, XII.
John, 42.
Walley, Wally, ——, 61, 62, 113, 115, 121, 127, 129, 137.
Walsh, ——, 115.
Walter, ——, 21, 55, 65, 67, 117, 118.
Lynd, 68.
Nehemiah, jr., 31.
William, 53, 65, 68, 117.
Wanton, ——, 64.
Col., 67.
Ward, ——, VIII, 54, 71, 73, 76, 105, 127, 129, 130, 138-142, 144, 146, 151-154, 156-166, 168-171, 176-179, 181, 183.
Betsey, 78.
Caleb, 61.
E., 150, 153, 171.
Ebenezer, 61, 124.
Eliza, 158.
Elizabeth, 143, 177, 183, 184, 186, 187.
Elizabeth Holyoke, XVIII, 144.
Hannah, 132.
Hitty, 150, 164, 165, 171, 175, 176, 179, 182-186, 188.
J., 136, 137.
Ward, John, 4, 81.
Jonathan, 177.
Joshua, VII, VIII, XVII, XVIII, 3, 143, 147, 150, 151, 164, 172, 175, 177-183, 185, 186.
Joshua, jr., 137, 175.
Joshua Holyoke, XVIII.
Mary, 139, 140, 159, 161, 165, 170, 171, 176, 177, 181.
Mary Holyoke, XVII, 138, 176.
Mehitable, XVIII, 141, 176.
Miles, 62, 135.
Patty, 175.
Priscilla, XIII, 137, 141.
Rachel, 120.
Rachel (Pickman), 61.
Richard, 157.
Rev. Robert, XIII.
S., 123, 134.
Sally, 175.
Samuel, 156, 173, 177.
Samuel C., 142.
Samuel Curwen, 167.
Sarah, 3, 151.
Susan, XVIII, 168, 178, 180-182.
Susanna ("Sukey"), XVII, XVIII, 138-141, 143-156, 158, 159, 161, 163-166, 168, 169.
Susanna (Holyoke), 175-188.
Capt. W., 151.
Wardwell, ——, 71.
Ware, ——, 163.
Rev. Henry, 146.
Warland, William, 8.
Warner, ——, 63.
Warren, ——, 81.
Dr., 90, 168.
John, 20, 162.
Washington, Gen., 121, 138.
Waterhouse, ——, 131.
Dr., 153, 156.
Waters, Watters, ——, 63.
Polly, 113.
Stephen, 64.
Watson, ——, 96.
Waxworks, 125.
Weather, VII, X, 51, 99, 114.
Webb, ——, 60, 104, 117, 119, 140, 141, 143, 144, 151, 171, 185, 188.
Capt., 140, 143, 157, 167, 168.
Benjamin, 163, 174.
Michael, 120, 122, 167.
R., 165.
Capt. S., 168.
Capt. Stephen, 111.

Webber, ——, 147.
Samuel, 154.
Webster, ——, 48, 63, 68, 92, 115, 116, 181, 187.
Wellman, Molly, 75.
P., 80.
Wells, ——, 21, 158, 175.
Welsteed, ——, 13.
Rev. William, 39.
Wendell, Wendal, Wendel, ——, 38, 40, 97, 119.
Judge, 117.
Col. Jacob, 24.
Oliver, 13, 55.
Wentworth, Gov., 26.
West, ——, 116, 124, 128, 130, 133, 138, 140.
Capt., 112, 135, 140, 144, 173.
Capt. Benjamin, 151.
Betsey, 102, 122.
Capt. Edward, 122.
Elizabeth, 109, 158.
Nathaniel, 109, 148, 158, 185.
Patty, 116.
Sally, 169.
Susy, 117.
Wetmore, ——, 81, 92, 94-97, 100, 108, 111, 145.
Catherine, 99.
Elizabeth, 170.
George Peabody, VIII.
Sally, 107.
William, 83, 85, 87, 94, 107.
Whale, 150.
Wharf, ——, 49.
Wheatland, Capt., 160, 171.
Wheeler, ——, 23.
Esther, XV.
Samuel, 13.
Wheelright, ——, 185.
Sarah, 183.
Whetmore, see Whittemore.
Whipple, ——, 7, 25, 144.
Capt., 22.
D., 22.
Hannah, 18.
Joseph, XIII.
Mary, XIII.
Mary (Symonds), XIII.
William, 10.
Whitaker, Dr., 71, 78, 84, 100.
White, ——, 110, 111, 145, 172.
Judge, 168, 169, 171.
Daniel Appleton, 167, 170.
Isaac, 99.
Joseph, 180.
Whitefield, ——, 34.
George, IX, 74.
Whiting, Rev. S., 1.
Whitney, Dr. Elisha, 148.
Whittemore, Whetmore, ——, 88, 89, 91, 142.
Dr., 9.
Whitwell, Whitwel, ——, 72, 98, 104, 113, 119, 122, 131, 133, 135, 154.
Rev. William, 106.
Wiberd, Wiburd, ——, 99.
Anthony, 13.
Wiburn, ——, 70, 74.
Wickam, ——, 70.
Wig, 4, 30.
Wigglesworth, ——, 15, 22, 47, 68, 74, 79, 95, 129.
Col., 119.
Dr., 7, 26.
Edward, 28, 122.
Samuel, 30, 33-36.
Tho., 128.
Wilkinson, George, 134.
Will (negro), 42.
Willard, ——, 15, 16, 70, 75-77, 102, 103, 112, 117, 118, 122.
Col., 11.
Abel, 76.
Hannah, 131.
Johnny, 71.
Joseph, 79, 145.
Sophy, 122, 128.
Willard, ——, 15, 16, 70, 75-77, 175, 176, 186.
Capt., 90.
Andrew, 183.
Emily, 187.
Capt. G., 123.
George, 150.
Johnny, 76.
Solomon, 40, 41.
William, 66, 105.
Wine, 22, 42, 59, 140, 155, 159, 168, 176.
Winget, ——, 69.
Winslow, ——, 11, 51, 53, 61, 68-71, 74, 81, 85, 86, 91, 103, 114, 116, 128, 129.
Edward, 6.
Isaac, 79, 128.
J., 6.
John, XV.
Joshua, XV, 27.
Mary, XV.
William, 42.
Winthrop, ——, 8, 34, 37-39, 53, 65, 102, 105.
Col., 7.
John, 24, 33, 36, 100.

Winthrop, Peleg, 29.
Wolf, Gen., 21.
Wood, Robert, 69.
Woodbridge, ——, 64, 67, 72, 82.
Worcester, ——, 152, 156.
  Samuel, 143, 170, 173.
Wyat, ——, 133.
Wyeth, ——, 16.

Wroe, ——, 43.

Yates, Elizabeth, XVI.
  Sarah, XVI.
  Silas, XVI.
Young, ——, 158.
  Joseph, 127.